### NAVAL POSTGRADUATE SCHOOL MONTEREY, CALIFORNIA





### **THESIS**

DEFENSE POLICY OF JAPAN
MARITIME SELF-DEFENSE FORCE(JMSDF)
IN THE EARLY 21ST CENTURY

by

Mitsuhisa Mashiko

March, 1995

Thesis Advisor:

Katsuaki L. Terasawa

Approved for public release; distribution is unlimited.

DIEC QUALITY INSPECTED 3

19950608 076

### REPORT DOCUMENTATION PAGE

Form Approved OMB No. 0704-0188

Public reporting burden for this collection of information is estimated to average 1 hour per response, including the time for reviewing instruction, searching existing data sources, gathering and maintaining the data needed, and completing and reviewing the collection of information. Send comments regarding this burden estimate or any other aspect of this collection of information, including suggestions for reducing this burden, to Washington Headquarters Services, Directorate for Information Operations and Reports, 1215 Jefferson Davis Highway, Suite 1204, Arlington, VA 22202-4302, and to the Office of Management and Budget, Paperwork Reduction Project (0704-0188) Washington DC 20503.

1.	AGENCY USE ONLY (Leave blank)	2. REPORT DATE March, 1995			RT TYPE AND DATES COVERED er's Thesis	
4.	TITLE AND SUBTITLE DEFENSE SELF-DEFENSE FORCE (JMS) CENTURY			5.	FUNDING NUMBERS	
6.	AUTHOR(S) Mitsuhisa Mashiko					
7.	PERFORMING ORGANIZATION NAME(S) AND ADDRESS(ES) Naval Postgraduate School Monterey CA 93943-5000		8.	PERFORMING ORGANIZATION REPORT NUMBER		
9.	SPONSORING/MONITORING AGENCY NAME(S) AND ADDRESS(ES)			10.	SPONSORING/MONITORING AGENCY REPORT NUMBER	
11.	SUPPLEMENTARY NOTES The vi	iews expressed in this thesis the Department of Defense of	are tho	ose of the	e author and do not reflect vernment.	
12a.	DISTRIBUTION/AVAILABILITY ST Approved for public release: dis			12b.	DISTRIBUTION CODE	

13. ABSTRACT (maximum 200 words)

This thesis analyzes the defense policy of the Japan Maritime Self-Defense Force (JMSDF) in the early 21st century. The primary research question is "Should the defense force structure of the JMSDF in the early 21st century remain the same as it has been in the last 10 years?" To answer this question, I made a brief analysis of current and future prospects for Japan and her neighboring countries in terms of their politics, diplomacy, economy and military. These countries included China, North and South Korea, Russia and the U.S. Finally, I evaluated the cost of baseline and alternative force structure.

The alternative force structure may require some revision of current legal limitations and increased defense expenditures. Japan, however, should undertake this correction not only for her own security needs, but also to make a more equitable contribution to ensure the Japan-U.S. security arrangement viable in the coming decade.

14.	14. SUBJECT TERMS Defense Policy of JMSDF, Force Structure, 21st Century		15.	NUMBER OF PAGES 178		
					16.	PRICE CODE
17.	SECURITY CLASSIFI- CATION OF REPORT Unclassified	18.	SECURITY CLASSIFI- CATION OF THIS PAGE Unclassified	 SECURITY CLASSIFI- CATION OF ABSTRACT Unclassified		LIMITATION OF ABSTRACT UL

NSN 7540-01-280-5500

Standard Form 298 (Rev. 2-89) Prescribed by ANSI Std. 239-18 298-102

## Approved for public release; distribution is unlimited. DEFENSE POLICY OF JAPAN MARITIME SELF-DEFENSE FORCE (JMSDF) IN THE EARLY 21ST CENTURY

Mitsuhisa Mashiko Commander, Japan Maritime Self-Defense Force B.S., Japan National Defense Academy, 1980

Submitted in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of

### MASTER OF SCIENCE IN MANAGEMENT

from the

# Accesion For NTIS CRA&I DTIC TAB Unannounced Justification By Distribution / Availability Codes Dist Avail and / or Special

### NAVAL POSTGRADUATE SCHOOL March 1995

Author:	Mitsukisa mashiko		
	Mitsuhisa Mashiko		
Approved by:	The 1 Torston		
	Katsuaki L. Terasawa, Thesis Advisor		
	Tregary I. Wildebrosot		
	Gregory G. Hildbrandt, Thesis Co-Advisor		
	Med A - for		
	David R. Whipple, Chairman		
	Department of Systems Management		

### **ABSTRACT**

This thesis analyzes the defense policy of the Japan Maritime Self-Defense Force (JMSDF) in the early 21st century. The primary research question is "Should the defense force structure of the JMSDF in the early 21st century remain the same as it has been in the last 10 years?" To answer this question, I made a brief analysis of current and future prospects for Japan and her neighboring countries in terms of their politics, diplomacy, economy and military. These countries included China, North and South Korea, Russia and the U.S. Finally, I evaluated the cost of baseline and alternative force structure.

The alternative force structure may require some revision of current legal limitations and increased defense expenditures. Japan, however, should undertake this correction not only for her own security needs, but also to make a more equitable contribution to ensure the Japan-U.S. security arrangement viable in the coming decade.

### TABLE OF CONTENTS

I. INTRODUCTION	1
A. BACKGROUND	1
B. PURPOSE	1
C. FRAMEWORK OF THE RESEARCH	1
1. Outline	1
2. Methodology	2
3. Scope	
II. COUNTRY SITUATION AROUND JAPAN	
A. UNITED STATES OF AMERICA	3
1. Politics	3
2. Diplomacy	4
3. Economy	4
4. Military	6
B. RUSSIA	9
1. Politics	9
2. Diplomacy	10
3. Economy	10
4. Military	12
C. CHINA	16
1. Politics	16
2. Diplomacy	17
3. Economy	18
4. Military	21
D. SOUTH KOREA	22
1. Politics	22
2. Diplomacy	23
3. Economy	23
4. Military	25
E. NORTH KOREA	26
1. Politics	26
2. Diplomacy	26
3. Economy	27
4. Military	29

5. Nuclear Issue	30
III. COUNTRY SITUATION OF JAPAN	32
A. GEOPOLITICAL CHARACTERISTICS	32
1. Geographical Characteristics	
2. Strategic Characteristics	
3. Ocean Nation	
4. Point of Connect with South-Going Policy of Russia	
B. POLITICS	
1. Political System	33
2. Security Policy	34
C. DIPLOMACY	35
D. ECONOMY	36
E. DEFENSE	36
1. Outline Of Japan's Defense Program	36
2. Defense Expenditures	38
IV. FEATURES OF THE JMSDF	42
A. JMSDF BUDGET	42
Trends in Defense Expenditures Classified by Organization	49
2. JMSDF Budget	
B. SHIP AND AIRCRAFT EXPANSION IN THE JMSDF	
1. Ship Expansion	
2. Aircraft Expansion	
C. THE POSTURE OF THE JMSDF IN THE NDPO	
D. THE ROLE OF THE JMSDF	
General Role of the Military Strength	
General Role of the Naval Strength	
3. The Current Role of the JMSDF	
E. LIMITATION ABOUT THE JMSDF	
1. Legal Limitation	
2. Limitation on Japan-U.S. Coordinated Joint Action	
3. Financial Limitation	
4. Social Limitation	
	,,,,

1. Comparison of Fleet Composition6	
	O
2. Comparison of Aircraft Assets6	
3. Summary6	0
V. FORECAST OF THE COUNTRY SITUATION AROUND JAPAN6	
A. THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA6	8
1. Politics6	8
2. Diplomacy6	8
3. Economy6	8
4. Military6	
B. RUSSIA6	9
1. Politics6	
2. Diplomacy6	59
3. Economy7	70
4. Military	71
C. CHINA	72
1. Politics	72
2. Diplomacy7	72
3. Economy	73
4. Military	74
D. SOUTH KOREA/NORTH KOREA	
1. Politics	
2. Diplomacy	75
3. Economy	75
4. Military	76
E. PECULIARITY OF ASIA/PACIFIC REGION	
1. Impact of Collapse of Russia	76
2. Fluidaization of Power Relationship	76
3. Immaturity of Security System	77
4. Geopolitical Characteristic	
F. ENCOUNTERING PHENOMENA OR EVENTS	78
G. FACTORS OF USE OF MILITARY FORCE THAT AFFECT JAPAN	78
1. Russia	.78

2. China	79
3. United Korea	
H. THE CRISIS SITUATION	
1. Direct Threat Scenarios	
Indirect Threat Scenarios(Repercussion From Othe Regional Conflict)	er
VI. NEW FEATURE OF THE JMSDF	83
A. FACTORS AND CONTINGENCIES FOR THE JMSDF TO CHANGE ITS DEFENSE POLICY	
1. Meaning of End of Cold War	
2. Emergence of New Power	83
3. Decrease of U.S. Pacific Naval Forces	83
4. New Movement of United Korea	
5. Lack of Balance of Maritime Self Defense Force	84
B. CHANGE OF LEGAL LIMITATION	84
C. NEW FEATURE OF THE JMSDF	
1. Physical Feature of an Alternative Maritime Force Structure	85
2. Fleet Comparison	86
D. COST ESTIMATION OF BASELINE FORCE STRUCTURE	86
1. Ship Assets	86
2. Aircraft Assets	87
3. Total	88
E. COST ESTIMATION OF ALTERNATIVE FORCE STRUCTURE	
1. Personnel Composition	89
2. Financial Evaluation	91
F. COMPARISON OF TOTAL COSTS	94
1. Ship Assets	94
2. Aircraft Assets	95
3. Total	96
G. BUDGET ESTIMATION	97
VII. CONCLUSION	100
APPENDIX A. GROSS NATIONAL PRODUCT (1981-1991)	103
APPENDIX B. MILITARY EXPENDITURES (1981-1991)	104

APPENDIX C	TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (NUMBER OF MAJOR SHIP) (U.S.)	105
APPENDIX D	TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (FULL TON) (U.S.)	
APPENDIX E	TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (NUMBER OF MAJOR SHIP) (U.S. PACIFIC)	107
APPENDIX F	TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (FULL TON) (U.S. PACIFIC)	108
APPENDIX G	TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (NUMBER OF MAJOR SHIP) (RUSSIA)	109
APPENDIX H	. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (FULL TON)(RUSSIA)	110
APPENDIX I.	TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (NUMBER OF MAJOR SHIP) (RUSSIA PACIFIC)	111
APPENDIX J	TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (NUMBER OF MAJOR SHIP) (CHINA)	112
APPENDIX K	. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (FULL TON) (CHINA)	113
APPENDIX L.	TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (NUMBER OF MAJOR SHIP) (SOUTH KOREA)	114
APPENDIX M	I. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (FULL TON) (SOUTH KOREA)	115
APPENDIX N	. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (NUMBER OF MAJOR SHIP) (NORTH KOREA)	116
APPENDIX O	. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (FULL TON) (NORTH KOREA)	
APPENDIX P.	SHIP FLOW OF EACH COUNTRY AROUND JAPAN	118
APPENDIX Q	. TREND OF MILITARY FORCE OF COUNTRIES AROUND JAPAN	126
APPENDIX R.	BASIC POLICY FOR JAPAN'S NATIONAL DEFENSE	127
	OUTLINE OF JAPAN'S DEFENSE BUILDUP FOR THE FUTURE	128
APPENDIX T.	CHANGE IN DEFENSE EXPENDITURES	129
APPENDIX U	. CHANGE IN JAPAN'S MAJOR GENERAL ACCOUNT EXPENDITURES (ORIGINAL BUDGET)	130
APPENDIX V	. TREND IN JAPAN'S DEFENSE EXPENDITURES (BY EXPENSES)	131
APPENDIX W	TREND IN JAPAN'S DEFENSE EXPENDITURES (BY ORGANIZATION)	
	TREND IN EACH SERVICE'S BUDGET AS A PERCENTAGE OF GNP (BY ORGANIZATION) IN JAPAN	133
		1.1.)

APPENDIX Y. TREND IN JMSDF BUDGET (BY EXPENSES)134
APPENDIX Z. TREND IN JMSDF BUDGET (BY 3 COMPONENTS)135
APPENDIX AA. JMSDF SHIPBUILDING COST (BY TYPE)136
APPENDIX AB. JMSDF AIRCRAFT INVENTORIES
APPENDIX AC. JMSDF AIRCRAFT PROCURING COST (BY TYPE)138
APPENDIX AD. JMSDF SHIP INVENTORIES COMPARED WITH OTHER COUNTRIES139
APPENDIX AE. ESTIMATE OF SHIPBUILDING FLOW (1995~2020).140
APPENDIX AF. TREND.AND ESTIMATE OF SHIPBUILDING COST145
APPENDIX AG. ESTIMATE OF AIRCRAFT PROCURING FLOW (1995~2020)152
APPENDIX AH. TREND AND ESTIMATE OF AIRCRAFT PROCURING COST155
APPENDIX AI. ESTIMATE OF ESCALATION RATE159
APPENDIX AJ. TREND OF GNP160
LIST OF REFERENCES161
INITIAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

### I. INTRODUCTION

### A. BACKGROUND

The East-West confrontation that has keynoted the world military situation since the end of World War II, has come to an end with the collapse of the Soviet Union. The structure of two military powers - the United States and the Soviet Union - confronting each other with enormous military forces, including nuclear weapons, has collapsed. Military structures were built on the assumption of balance of nuclear forces between the United State and Soviet Union and the associated confrontation between the North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO) and the Warsaw Pact Organization (WPO). Now, there are movements towards wide-spread arms control and weapon reductions. As the international community is searching for a new world order of peace and security, these movements reduce the possibility of a world scale war breaking out in the future,

The end of the "Cold-War" has influenced each country in many aspects. Plans for reduction of the U.S. military has started. These changes are expected to influence the future role of Japan Maritime Self-Defense Force(JMSDF).

### **B. PURPOSE**

The purpose of this thesis is to analyze the defense policy of JMSDF for the early 21st century. The primary research questions are : Should the force structure of JMSDF in the early 21st century remain the same as it has been during the last 10 years? What possible military situations do the countries in East Asia face, and how might they change in the future? What has been the trend of the military balance in the East Asia? What is the weakness of JMSDF? How do the answers to these questions affect the defense policy of JMSDF?

### C. FRAMEWORK OF THE RESEARCH

### 1. Outline

There are seven parts included in this thesis. The first part provides background information and introduction to this research. The second part analyzes the country situation surrounding Japan. The third part analyzes the country situation of Japan itself. The

fourth part analyzes current features of JMSDF. The fifth part analyzes potential future situations for countries surrounding Japan. The sixth part examines an alternative force structure of JMSDF and the associated cost implication. The final part presents findings and conclusions.

### 2. Methodology

Data on JMSDF was collected from the Japan Maritime Staff Office in Tokyo. This data was used to conduct analysis as described in the third and fourth part of this thesis. Additional information from "Jane's Fighting Ships and Aircraft" and data from "The Military Balance 1993-1994" (The International Institute for Strategic Studies) were used in the second part.

### 3. Scope

The main thrust of this thesis is to examine what is the role of the JMSDF and what might it be in the early 21st century. The following areas will be examined in this thesis.

- Japan's defense program
- Defense policy of U.S., Russia, North and South Korea
- Forecast of military strength of each country
- Evaluation of JMSDF force structure
- Cost of alternative force structure

### II. COUNTRY SITUATION AROUND JAPAN

### A. UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

The end of Cold War meant the elimination of "anti-communism." Anti-communism had aspects of fighting together against a common enemy and of defending freedom and democracy. These values were major elements that kept the unity of U.S. society after the WWII. As the result of the elimination of anti-communism, several confrontations and confusing situations have appeared on the surface as a lack of unity among politics, diplomacy, economy, and society.

Although the "Containment Strategy" eventually triumphed, it was not without the cost of large expenditures. This certainly had an effect on changing the U.S. from a creditor nation to a debtor nation. For example, the policy of increased armaments expansion under the Reagan administration affected the trade deficit through linkage of twin deficits.

### 1. Politics

Elements relating to policy making include inputs from the President, Congress, the Staff of President, the Staff of Congress, lobbyists, political parties, and public opinion. These elements make up the complicated policy making process. Decentralization of power and a system of "checks and balances" has made the forecasting a nation's policy difficult. Initial impression of the Clinton administration and its economic may be summarized as follows<sup>1</sup>;

The administration's economic policy announced in February, however, roused the nation's support. Clinton's economic plan calls for much greater burden on individuals than his campaign promises indicated. Although the plan calls for a wide range of tax increase despite promises of a tax cut for the middle classes, it raised the public's sense of crisis and succeeded in giving the impression that Clinton was serious about rebuilding America.

ASIAN SECURITY 1993-1994 (Research Institute For Peace and Security) p38

### 2. Diplomacy

Current U.S. diplomatic policy is based on the recognition that international cooperation is necessary to create the new world order. Behind this policy, there is a recognition that maintaining a leadership role contributes to the national interest of the U.S. in the long run. 'Asian Security' says<sup>2</sup>;

In a hearing before the Senate, Secretary of State Warren Christopher said that the Clinton administration's foreign policy will rest on three pillars: 1) the elevation of economic security to one of the main goals of foreign policy; 2) the maintenance of military forces sufficient to respond to new security threats; and 3) the encouragement of democratization and market economies.

With respect to the relation with Japan, Masaru Tamamoto says as follows<sup>3</sup>;

The U.S. public is extremely uncertain about the future. In stark contrast to the heady optimism that characterized the Reagan years, the population now seems fixated with pessimism, and that attitude translates into ambivalence with shades of hostility toward Japan.

The U.S. -Japan relationship, firmly anchored since 1945, is in danger of going adrift. During the Cold war, U.S. interests in Japan were rooted in geostrategic calculation. Although geostrategy certainly was critically important, Japan's psychological attachment to the United States also played a crucial role. That bond has now outlived the Cold War. The leadership of both countries must now forge a new rationale accompanied by a new set of rules capable of underpinning a healthy relationship. But the United States is suspicious of Japan's intentions. The truth, however, is that Japanese behavior is largely dependent on U.S. behavior. U.S. policy, then, is crucially important because more than formulation of a new set of Japanese foreign policies is at stake. Japan is again engaged in the fundamental redefinition of its national identity. How the United States behaves will influence the transformation of Japan's national personality.

### 3. Economy

The restoration of a "Strong America" during the Reagan administration contributed to the collapse of the Soviet Union, however, it also contributed to the "Twin deficits" (the governmental deficit and the current account deficit in the trade areas).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> ASIAN SECURITY 1993-1994 (Research Institute For Peace and Security) p39

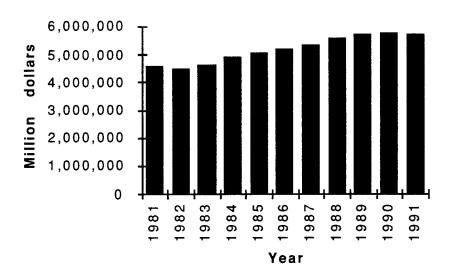
<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> Masaru Tamamoto, "The Japan That Wants to Be Liked: Society and International Participation," in Danny Unger & Paul Blackburn (ed.), *Japan's Emerging Global Role* (INSTITUTE FOR THE STUDY OF DIPLOMACY BOOK, 1993), p40~41

Another aspect of economy was the deterioration of local financing. During the Reagan period, a competence was transferred from central government to the local government, but at the same time, local financing deteriorated because of reductions of government subsidies. This deterioration encouraged active courting of Japanese companies for investment by state and local governments.

The third aspect is the trade policy between the two countries. Because of the dissatisfaction over the progress from international negotiations such as the Uruguay Round and the constant deficit in the U.S.-Japanese balance of trade, there was a strong support for bilateral or unilateral action to force the foreign market open.

The final aspect was the establishment of NAFTA. This agreement has the possibility of expanding not only to Latin America, but to the Asian countries as well.

Figure 1 shows the trend of the U.S. Gross National Product(GNP) during recent decade.



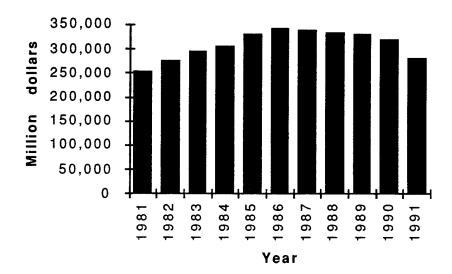
Note: These charts are expressed in U.S. dollars, based on 1991 prices and using a 1991 deflator.

Figure 1

Trend in Gross National Product(GNP)

From Figure 1, U.S.'s GNP had been increasing steadily until 1990, but began to decrease by 1.2% in 1991 (see Appendix A).

Figure 2 shows the trend in U.S.'s Military Expenditures and it indicates a slight decline since 1987 and large decline of 12.0% in 1991 (see Appendix B).



Note: These charts are expressed in U.S. dollars, based on 1991 prices and using a 1991 deflator. Figure 2

Trend in Military Expenditures

### 4. Military

### a. New Defense Strategy<sup>4</sup>

The United States has made its defense strategy clear. It places priority on addressing, not Soviet threats but regional threats around the world in order to ensure the security of the U.S. as well as its allies. This strategy is supported by the following four pillars.

- Maintenance of effective strategic deterrence
- Maintenance of forward deployment force
- Ability to respond to regional and local contingencies
- Reconstitution of military forces

These defense policies mean that the U.S. will try to prevent other countries from seeking supremacy and that the U.S. will not allow other countries to change the current world order which is lead by the U.S.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup>Defense of Japan 1992(Japan Defense Agency)p17

Figure 3 shows the trend of major naval forces during recent decade. From Figure 3, we can see that U.S. naval forces has been declining since 1989 (see Appendix C, D, P and Q).

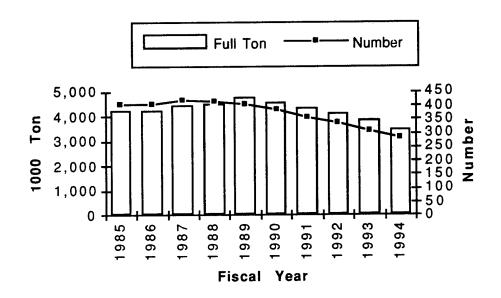


Figure 3
Trend of Major Naval Forces

### b. Military Strategy in the Asia-Pacific Region

The U.S. remains as an Asia-Pacific power with national interests in East Asia. The U.S. Department of Defense has stated, "Despite the decade of change that we foresee, our regional interests in Asia will remain similar to those we have pursued in the past. With a total two-way transpacific trade exceeding 300 billion dollars annually, 50 percent more than our transatlantic trade, it is in our own best interest to help preserve peace and stability. The principal elements of our Asian strategy -- forward deployed forces, overseas bases, and bilateral security arrangements -- will remain valid and essential to maintaining regional stability, deterring aggression, and preserving U.S. interest." 5 U.S. interests in this region require a

<sup>5</sup> A Strategic Framework for Asian Pacific Rim; Looking Toward the 21st Century (Department of Defense, 1990) p8

continuing commitment. Therefore forward presence forces in this region are essential to the U.S. Maritime Strategy. "Forward presence forces will be principally maritime. The U.S. plans to keep one Aircraft Carrier Battle Group and an Amphibious Ready Group home ported in Japan and has developed new forward options not dependent upon former bases in the Philippines."

However, 'Asian Security' says, "Despite U.S. assurances that the U.S. military would remain engaged in Asia, there is a growing concern in many countries of the region that cuts in the US defense budget, domestic difficulties and isolationist pressures many causes a larger and quicker departure of U.S. forces than expected."

Figure 4 shows the trend of the U.S.'s major naval forces in the Pacific. From Figure 4, we can see the reduction of naval forces in spite of the U.S.'s strategic presentation (see Appendix E, F P and Q).

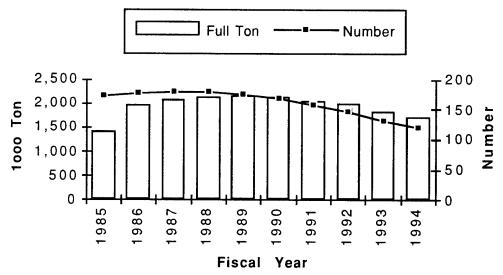


Figure 4
Trend of Major Naval Forces

The National Military Strategy of the United States (Chairman Joint Chiefs of Staff) p22

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>7</sup> ASIAN SECURITY 1993-1994 (Research Institute For Peace and Security) p56

### **B. RUSSIA**

Russia has been in a transition period shifting from totalitarianism to democracy, socialism to capitalism, suppression to freedom. Although the dictatorship and national system of one party rule has collapsed, a new democratic system and the market economy system has not yet begun to function. Russian politics, economy and society has been thrown into a state of confusion.

Despite Russia's touted democracy, so far, only small parts of democracy such as freedom of speech, freedom of press, freedom of conscience, and plural parties have actually materialized. It is known that economic revolution and democratization is more difficult than predicted, and "common illusions" of rapid changes and fast economic recovery seem to have collapsed. Under such conditions, the conservatives consisting of old Soviet Communist Party members, who had failed in the coup d'état on August in 1991, seem to be making a come back while criticizing President Yeltsin.

### 1. Politics

The success of the economic revolution that President Yeltsin has been forcing seems to be quite marginal. The major difficulty appears to be the lack of a strong administrative system that accomplishes the orders of the president. Although President Yeltsin has managed to maintain power, his influence in the supreme congress is very limited. Many of his frequent Presidential orders were not implemented because of the above mentioned weakness in the administrative system as well as conflicts with the congress.

Although President Yeltsin won the confidence during the national referendum on April 25, 1993, his base of political power seems to be eroding.

There is also the movement toward the federation in Russia and the decentralization of power. 'Asian Security' says $^8$ ,

<sup>8</sup> ASIAN SECURITY 1993-1994 (Research Institute For Peace and Security) p65~66

By turning to the leaders of the republics and regions within the Russian Federation Yeltsin had gained powerful new allies. But this may also result in new centers of power away from Moscow that he will find it difficult to deal with in the future.

### 2. Diplomacy

Until recently, Russia has followed a diplomatic policy based on its military power. The Gorbachev government implemented the "New Thinking in Foreign Policy" as a new policy. This policy intended to achieve following objective<sup>9</sup>:

(1) Build up of international environment of détente that enable the domestic economic revolution. (2) Attach greater importance to national interest of each country than ideology and class struggle. (3) Attach greater importance to common(mutual) defense than military expanding defense. (4) Approval of the existence of one world economy system. (5) Attach greater importance to the attitude that respect the whole world benefits common to each country than the framework of class struggle.

Yeltsin upheld the idea of the "New Thinking in Foreign Policy" and engaged with other world leaders in this context.

He said, "Russia aims the establishment of long range cooperation and alliance with the Eastern and Western developed countries." But on the other hand, he also said, "We must not lose the [Face of Great Russia] as the result of it." He has been emphasizing the necessity of constructing a new position in the world while defending the national interests of Russia.

### 3. Economy

The Russian economic revolution started under quite difficult conditions, and it was meant to be based on the following principles.

- (1) Free price
- (2) Attach importance to the policy of austerity in the field of budget and currency
- (3) "Open economy" and the attitude to acquire international loan.

Since the Russian policy of "market economy" was based on Russian centralism, conflicts between the republics soon appeared.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>9</sup> Gendai Yougo no Kiso Tishiki (Jiyuu Kokumin Sya, 1992)

<sup>10</sup> Speech at the Supreme Congress in 1992

The lack of basic principles of a market system such as contract negotiations, and confidence building within the former Soviet Union created confusion and conflicts between the regions.

Yeltsin began the rapid liberalization of price in 1992 not for the purpose of economic rationality but for political reasons. liberation of prices and the distribution of goods from centralized control did not stimulate production. Instead, it deepened the confusion of economy, making living standard of the nation worse.

President Yeltsin has tried to avoid the influence of the military industrial complex. He attempted to shift into the market economy by rapid economic changes. His intention of making progress of economic revolution has been facing the difficulty. 'Asian Security' says<sup>11</sup>;

Monetarist economic reforms to liberalize and stabilize the economy got under way in 1992. Yet because of their reliance on market mechanisms, which did not and still do not exist, the economy has not

been responding as predicted.

Economic liberalization involved the removal of prices controls on commodities and services, but not on basic foods, fuel or transportation fares, although bread prices went up 300% and gasoline 500%.

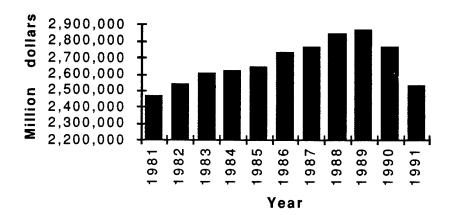
### It also reports;12

If Russia is beginning to see light at the end of the tunnel, the opening is still a long way off. The inflation rate is falling, but the more difficult drop is still ahead. Pushing greater reforms now will probably result in rapidly rising unemployment, while removing import subsidies and raising energy prices, which are both necessary if the economy is to be stabilized, will mean rising prices.

Figure 5 shows the trend of the Russian GNP during recent The GNP increased until 1989, but started to decline in decade. 1990; increasing to 3.6% in 1990 and 8.5% in 1991(see Appendix A).

<sup>11</sup> ASIAN SECURITY 1993-1994 (Research Institute For Peace and Security) p67

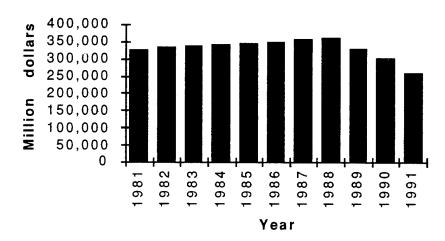
<sup>12</sup> ASIAN SECURITY 1993-1994 (Research Institute For Peace and Security) p69



Note: These charts are expressed in US. dollars, based on 1991 prices and using a 1991 deflator. Figure 5

Trend in Gross National Product(GNP)

Figure 6 shows the similar trend in Military Expenditures. It had increased steadily until 1988, but it started decrease in 1989; 9.1% in 1989, 7.6% in 1990 and 14.4% in 1991 (see Appendix B).



Note: These charts are expressed in U.S. dollars, based on 1991 prices and using a 1991 deflator. Figure  $\,6\,$ 

### Trend in Military Expenditures

### 4. Military

### a. General Situation

Russia, which is to take over a greater part of the former Soviet Union's forces, is in a transitional period. It faces a reduction of military personnel to 1,500,000, a shift to professional forces, the creation of rapid deployment force and the establishment of new Russian forces.

The Russian General Staff Office announced its new military doctrine on 3 June 1992. It has since been under deliberation of the Russian government and supreme congress. This doctrine was based on following principles.

### - Attitude to the war

Eliminate war, use of arms, threat by arms as the means to achieve the political, economical purposes. Eliminate the preemptive use of nuclear and weapons of mass destruction.

### - Cause of the war

If there is an invasion into the Russian territory, or military buildup near the Russian border by another country, Russia maintains the right to take necessary action in self defense.

### - Political purpose and means to an end

Major purpose of the national security policy is based on the prevention of the war. In order to achieve this purpose, Russia will try to stop the expansion of arms, nuclear experimentation, as well as perform the step by step-reduction of arms to a minimum level.

The Russian Federation National Defense Law was signed by President Yeltsin and came to effect on April 24, 1992. This law set the schedule of reduction of the Russian military. 'Asian Security' says, <sup>13</sup>

According to this plan, troop strength is to be reduced to 1.5 million by the end of the century.

In the first phase (1992) the groundwork for future change was laid, as priority was given to the organizational and legal framework through the establishment for a defense ministry and other measures.

The second stage of the defense program (1993-1995) aims at completing the withdrawal of forces from abroad, reorganizing military districts, the reorganization of rapid deployment forces and the introduction of a composite system of both conscripted and volunteer recruiting

<sup>13</sup> ASIAN SECURITY 1993-1994 (Research Institute For Peace and Security) p78~79

In the third and final phase (to be completed by the year 2000) the five existing armies will be merged into one, recruiting will rely on volunteers and total troop numbers will fall to 1.5 million.

Although the quantitative scale has also been reduced. qualitative modernization seems to have been continuing. As a whole, rationalization and modernization objectives seems to have been achieved.

Figure 7 shows the trend of Russia's major naval force during recent decade. From Figure 7, we can see the significant quantitative reduction since 1990 (see Appendix G, H, P and Q).

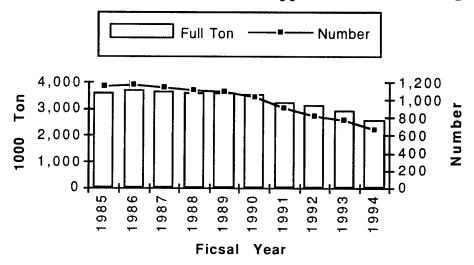


Figure 7
Trend of Russia's Major Naval Forces

### b. Far East Forces<sup>14</sup>

Although the scale has been reduced, modernization has been continuing and the rate of reduction in the Far East is less than that observed in Europe. In the Far East region, Russian Ground, Naval, Air Forces deployed at the Maritime Province of Siberia, Sakhalin, the Sea of Okhotsk, Kamchatka Peninsula have been substantial and no other country except for the U.S. can equal that force (see Appendix Q).

<sup>14</sup> Defense of Japan 1994 (Japan Defense Agency) p45

(1) Ground Forces. Russian ground forces in the Far East region have been reduced in scale since 1990, and at present their strength totals 27 army divisions with approximately 240,000 personnel. Part of the army divisions have recently been reorganized to machine-gun and artillery divisions, which are corps for their regional defense. In some of the reduced divisions, personnel is filled at less than 5 percent of full-strength while equipment is almost 100 percent replenished. These divisions can be restored to a full-fledged ordinary division by returning personnel levels to fighting strength.

In qualitative development, state-of-the-art T-80 tanks, first deployed in the Far East in 1990, continue to be sent to the region. Modernization also continues with the deployment of such equipment as armored infantry combat vehicles, multiple-launch rockets, heavy

artillery and armored helicopters.

(2) Naval Forces. The Pacific Fleet, the largest of the former Soviet Union's four naval fleets, is primarily based in Vladivostok. The Pacific Fleet comprises approximately 745 ships with total displacement of about 1,890,000 tons, which include some 65 major surface combatants and about 70 submarines (50 of them nuclear submarines) with aggregate displacement of 650,000 tons.

In recent years, the Pacific Fleet has been on the decline in quantitative terms, with the two intermediate size aircraft carriers being taken out of service, and with its activity having been toned down, but it has continued to be modernized with the addition of Oscar-II-class cruise missile-mounted nuclear submarines and construction of Akula-class nuclear-powered attack submarines.

(3) Air Forces. Russia continues to deploy approximately 1,220 combat aircraft in the Far East. Although the number of such aircraft has decreased, the quality continues to be improved as the deployment of fourth-generation fighters, such as the SU-25 Frogfoot and Mig-29 Fulcum continues.

Incidentally, some third-generation fighters, which were taken out of service, are considered to be in storage without being scrapped.

Figure 8 shows the trend of Russian major naval force during recent decade. From Figure 8, one can see the quantitative decline since FY1990 (see Appendix I, P AND Q).

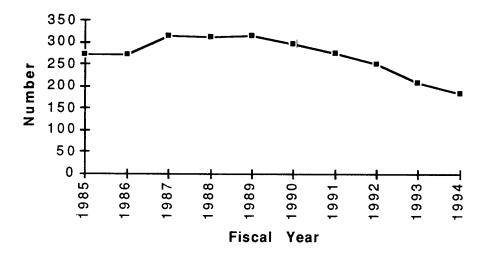


Figure 8
Trend of Major Naval Forces in Far East

### C. CHINA

### 1. Politics

China changed its policy line from revolution and class struggle to modernization and development of production capability in 1978. When the "Tiananmen incident" happened in 1989, conservatives regained lost ground within the government and reinstated a policy with greater emphasis on ideology of restraint over economic conditions.

The present political posture reflects the balancing of the reformers and conservatives. The main point of the reformers is, "People must become affluent by the construction of the socialism that has the Chinese characteristics." Their policy places importance on an "open economy." On the other hand, the conservatives insist that "too much introduction of the Western economic system destroys the Chinese socialism" and their policy emphasizes, "The restriction of open economy" and "reinforcement of ideology regulation." The reformers are pragmatically seeking utility while the conservatives remain faithful to socialism, revolutionary ideas and shows a more fundamental tendency. Two points common to both parties the

maintenance of Communist Party system, and the acceptance of the partial economic superiority of the Western system.

### 2. Diplomacy

Recent experience reflects China has been focused on utilitarian and realistic diplomacy with Asian NIEs and ASEAN countries. It may be viewed as peace diplomacy aimed at the relaxation of punishment and avoidance of international isolation resulting from "Tiananmen incident". 'Asian Security' says;<sup>15</sup>

Chinese foreign policy in the recent past has demonstrated two basic patterns - conflict avoidance and active defense - which will probably continue to characterize its behavior.

Here are some major points on Chinese recent diplomatic efforts.

The first is the movement of Sino-Russian rapprochement. The Sino-Soviet talks began between the Parliamentary Vice-Minister for Foreign Affairs in 1982. The relations between the two countries have improved through efforts like the visits of President Gorbachev to China in 1991. The collapse of Soviet Union, however, has made the attitude of China prudent. The Chinese interest in the Spratly Islands made Russia postpone its wisdrawal from Gulf of Kamlan. As a whole, China seems to have been promoting the realistic Sino-Russian diplomacy emphasizing the modernization and pursuit of its national interest. Despite these situation, there is another aspect. 'Asian Security' says;16

China's policy toward Russia, the most important of the new countries, was not simply economic in nature, but also involved an expansion of military ties.

Although Sino-Russian military cooperation may not lead to a short-term dramatic shift in the balance of power in Asia, it is a long-term threat of considerable concern among other Asian nations.

The second point is the Sino-American relationship. As the result of "Tiananmen incident," the U.S. applied several types of sanctions and the relationship between the two deteriorated.

 $<sup>^{15}</sup>$  ASIAN SECURITY 1993-1994 (Research Institute For Peace and Security) p96

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>16</sup> ASIAN SECURITY 1993-1994 (Research Institute For Peace and Security) p97

Recently, there have been signs of improvement in their relationship. These signs include the Chinese abstention from a resolution in the U.N. Security Council and allowing the use of armed force during the Gulf Crisis, and agreement among the EC's Foreign Minister Conference to remove the sanctions against the China in 1990. In spite of such a improvement, the Sino-American relationship has been complicated by the problem about the extension of most-favored-nation treatment. High levels of chinese distrust still exists within the U.S. Congress.

The third point is the Sino-Japan relationship. The Sino-Japan relationship has been improving since the normalization of diplomacy in 1972. Although it cooled down temporarily as the result of the "Tiananmen incident," a Cabinet meeting has been held every year since 1979, and Japan has been participating through economic cooperation and technical cooperation in broad fields. China has had strong concern about possible Japanese defense buildups and increased wariness over the dispatch of Japan Self-Defense Forces to the Persian Gulf and Cambodia. Although China needs Japanese capital, technological know-how, plant and business management in order to accelerate the modernization, China has considered any advance of Japan in Asia to be a threat against China.

The fourth point is the diplomatic effort with neighboring countries. China has established diplomatic relations with Indonesia, Singapore, Brunei and Vietnam since 1990, and Korea in 1992.

### 3. Economy

China's recent economic policy has been based on the basic policy confirmed at the 13th Communist Party Congress in 1987. In this basic policy, acceleration and deepening of the economic revolution in the future was adopted and self-rehabilitation policy was changed to accept loans, investments and aid from foreign countries. As a result, foreign capital from NICs and Japan has been introduced vigorously. The rapid acceptance of open market policies caused the overheating of economy, inflation and widening of income disparity. As a result, the conservatives temporarily came into power and

established economic restraint policy in September 1988. This caused economic decline in 1989 and 1990. The reformers have come into power and the economy has again accelerated. "By the end of 1992, the growth rate had reached a remarkable 12.8%, and the amazing transformation of the Chinese economy attracted worldwide attention." <sup>17</sup> Inflation soon followed. Moreover, the Chinese constitution was amended and a shift to the "Socialistic Market Economy System" was specified on 8th National People's Congress held in 1993.

There are some factors obstructive to the economic development. According to the analysis by Social Science House of China published in the "Economic Research" in 1990, these factors are:

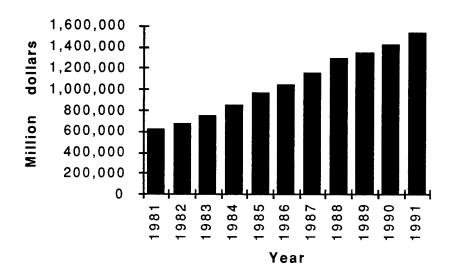
- The pressure of population explosion to the society
- The environmental pollution and destruction of nature
- The arrival of the agricultural burden to the limit

Five factors published in the "Half Moon Story" are;

- The abnormality of distribution
- The difficulty of distribution
- The low rate of economic efficiency and danger of economic expansion
- The blind development of economy
- The potential pressure of inflation

Figure 9 shows the trend of GNP during recent decade. It shows the China's GNP has been steadily increasing about average rate of 9.4% (see Appendix A).

<sup>17</sup> ASIAN SECURITY 1993-1994 (Research Institute For Peace and Security) p88

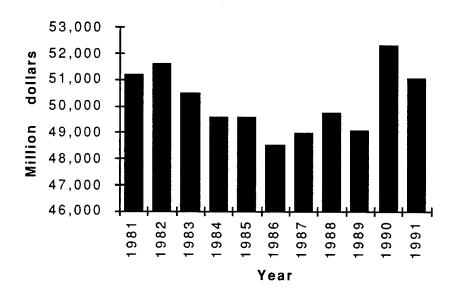


Note: These charts are expressed in U.S. dollars, based on 1991 prices and using a 1991 deflator.

Figure 9

Trend in Gross National Product(GNP)

Figure 10 shows the trend in military expenditures. Military expenditures had deceased until 1986, but it started to increase after 1987. In 1990 it grew almost by 6.6% (see Appendix B).



Note: These charts are expressed in U.S. dollars, based on 1991 prices and using a 1991 deflator.
Source: World Military Expenditures and Arms Transfers 1991-1992 (U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency)

Figure 10 Trend in Military Expenditures

### 4. Military<sup>18</sup>

In an effort to eliminate disadvantages from redundancy of its military structure and to be ready for expanding to modern warfare, China is continuously moving to shift the emphasis of its military posture from people's warfare focusing on guerrilla warfare, which took advantage of its existing vast territory and huge population, to warfare by regular forces primarily dependent on integrated operational capabilities and quick response capabilities through coordinated operations of all services and branches. As part of the policy, China is modernizing its equipment and introducing foreign technologies while basically depending upon indigenous research and development. In recent years, China has demonstrated a policy that advocates the modernization of naval and air forces with special emphasis.

### a. Nuclear Weapon

China has been continuing efforts to develop its own nuclear weapons since the 1950s as a means of securing deterrents and having a greater voice in the international community. China has ICBMs, approximately 100 IRBMs, and approximately 120 TU-16 medium-range bombers. At the same time, China is developing SLBMs and has deployed new IRBMs. China has been focusing on the enrichment and diversification of the nuclear weapons and carried out underground nuclear tests on October, 1993 and on June, 1994 despite the request to stop from the international society.

### b. Ground Forces

China's ground forces total approximately 2,300,000. It is the largest in the world in size, but remains short of firepower and maneuverability on the whole. As part of the modernization of its armed forces, China has reduced its ground forces by more than one million personnel through organizational lining stream and has reorganized them into seven military regions from the previous 11 military regions. In an effort to improve operational capabilities, the army corps, which comprise infantry divisions and other elements, has been reorganized into group armies which integrate infantry, artillery and armor.

### c. Naval Forces

The navy consists of three fleets - the North Sea, East Sea and South Sea Fleets - and possesses approximately 1,080 ships (approximately 80 submarines) with total displacement of approximately 950,000 tons and approximately 880 combat aircraft. Most of the ships are old and small, but modernization efforts are under way through the construction and deployment of LUHU class destroyers JIANGWEI class frigate capable of carrying helicopters as well as the latest missiles.

As the result of the change in defense policy, the navy may be playing a large role rather than the pervious coastal defense role. Construction of modern navy has been underway since the latter half of 1970s. One of the basic direction of the modernization is the construction of navy that can support the advance of China to the ocean and the other is the construction of mobile fleets consisting of SSBNs, Missile Frigates, Missile Destroyers and Helicopter Carriers.

<sup>18</sup> Defense of Japan 1994 (Japan Defense Agency) p51

Figure 11 shows the trend of the major naval forces of China. From this figure, one can see that despite the decline in number of ships, full tonnage has increased in FY1992. This means that China has shifted to the construction of larger ships (see Appendix J, K, P and Q).

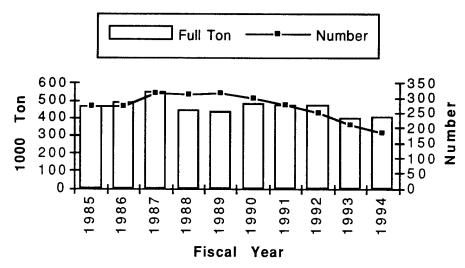


Figure 11 Trend of Major Naval Forces

### d. Air Forces

The air force possesses approximately 5,290 combat aircraft, but its mainstay aircraft are old. They represent the older generation models after first-generation and second-generation fighters of the former Soviet Union. Lately, the Chinese air force has been striving to modernize its aircraft by developing and modifying the latest fighters such as the F-8II and incorporating the SU-27 fighter from Russia since 1992.

### D. SOUTH KOREA

### 1. Politics

It has not been long since South Korea has changed into democratic state. Main events are described below:

1985: The declaration of democratization by No Tae-woo.

1988: The first peaceful transfer of government to No Taewoo.

1990: The birth of Democratic Liberal Party

1993: The civilian Kim Young-Sam became the president.

Although the history of democracy is not long, South Korea has steadily established its democracy .

### 2. Diplomacy

Recently, South Korea has substantially improved their relations with the former Soviet Union, East European countries, China and other socialist countries. Main events are described below;

1981 : President Chun Doo-Hwan visited the U.S. at the first time.

1984 : President Chun Doo-Hwan visited Japan as the first president.

1990: Established diplomatic relations with former Soviet Union.

1991: Joined to the U.N. at the same time with North Korea.

1992: Established diplomatic relation with China.

1992: Signed the treaty about basic relations with Russia.

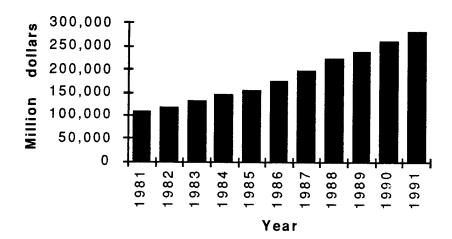
### 3. Economy

From 1986 to 1988, Korea expanded exports supported by the weak won (currency), cheap crude oil and low interest rate and recorded a high rates of economic growth(approximately 12~13 %). They maintained a trade surplus of 9,800 million dollars in 1987 and 14,300 million dollars in 1988. Since 1989, the trade balance deteriorated as a result of the rapid revaluation of the won against the dollar. Trade deficits recorded 4,900 million dollars in 1990, 9.650 million dollars in 1991, and 5,500 million dollars in 1992. Despite these trade deficits, the real economic growth rate was healthy 8.4 %, supported by construction and investments in plant and equipment. The GNP per capita was 6,498 dollars in 1991. 'Asian Security, however, says;<sup>19</sup>

South Korea must deal with a number of extremely difficult economic problems from overcoming the 'Korean syndrome' (to adjusting the structure) of the economy. Given the nation's high expectations of the economy, these are the areas that President Kim's economic planning team are working on.

 $<sup>^{19}</sup>$  ASIAN SECURITY 1993-1994 (Research Institute For Peace and Security) p151

Figure 12 shows the trend of the GNP during recent decade. South Korea's GNP has been steadily increasing about average rate of 10.0% (see Appendix A).

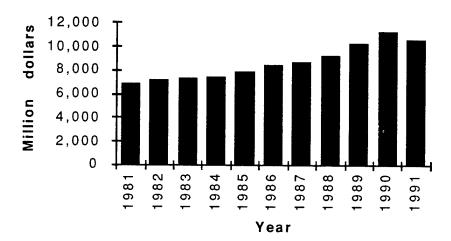


Note: These charts are expressed in U.S. dollars, based on 1991 prices and using a 1991 deflator.

Figure 12

Trend in Gross National Product(GNP)

Figure 13 shows the trend in military expenditure. Military expenditures have been steadily increasing since 1981, most notably by 10.0% in 1990 (see Appendix B).



Note: These charts are expressed in U.S. dollars, based on 1991 prices and using a 1991 deflator.

Figure 13

Trend in Military Expenditures

4. Military $^{20}$ 

South Korea has several defensive disadvantages. Its capital, Seoul, where a quarter of the country's population is concentrated, is situated very close to the demilitarized zone(DMZ). It is surrounded by sea on three sides and it encompasses numerous islets along its long coastline.

South Korea, perceiving North Korea's military buildup with enormous ground forces as a serious threat, has been spending around 4 percent of its gross national product on national defense every year. In recent years, in addition to efforts to modernize its army, South Korea has been trying to modernize its naval and air forces by vigorously carrying out plans to introduce submarines, helicopter-carrying destroyers, P-3C antisubmarine patrol aircraft and F-16 fighters.

South Korea's military forces is comprised of ground forces of 22 divisions with approximately 550,000 personnel, naval forces of approximately 230 ships with total displacement of 140,000 tons and two marine divisions, and air forces of approximately 490 combat aircraft, most of which are F-4 and F-5 fighters, but include F-16 fighters (see Appendix P).

Figure 14 shows the trend of major naval ship assets. From this figure one can see an increase since FY1988 (see Appendix L, M, P and Q).

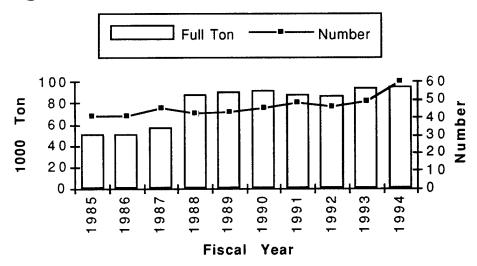


Figure 14
Trend of Major Naval Force

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>20</sup> Defense of Japan 1994 (Japan Defense Agency) p42

#### E. NORTH KOREA

#### 1. Politics

In contrast to the movement toward democratization in former Soviet Union, East European countries and China, North Korea has been adhering to the despotic political system by Kim Il-Sung. Main political events are described below;

1966: Declaration of the independent policy course

1967 : Declaration of basic policy outline consisting of "chuch'e thought"

1972: Amendment of the Constitution

1973: "5 great principles" presented by Kim Il-Sung

1980: Kim Jong-Il became the second leader

1991: Kim Il-Sung became the head of military forces Joined the U.N.

1994: Death of Kim Il-Sung and succession by Kim Jong-Il

As a result of the admission into the U.N., North Korea became one of the members in the international society. It became impossible for North Korea to maintain its isolation. The increase number of exchanges between South Korea and an improvement of relationship with Western countries have inevitably brought more accurate information about liberalized economic systems and its development into North Korea.

In addition to above, the death of Kim Il-Sung, coupled with lack of popularity of Kim Jong-Il, could lead to a sudden change in North Korea's direction.

### 2. Diplomacy

Before 1990, North Korea tried to establish a close relationship with China and former Soviet Union by utilizing and balancing the alliances with each country. As the result of the establishment of diplomatic relations between South Korea and former Soviet Union in 1990, and South Korea and China in 1992, the relationship between North Korea and China and Russia has became deteriorated. On account of this, North Korea has been forced to pay for imported goods with international currency. As a result North Korea has fallen

into awful financial predicament. In order to resolve these situation, North Korea is trying to establish a diplomatic relations with Japan. Major events are described below;

1991: The 1st round of Japan-North Korea diplomatic relations normalization negotiation

1991: Joined to the U.N. at the same time with South Korea

1991: The 5th round of talks between South and North Korea prime ministers ("A statement of mutual agreement on reconciliation, non aggression and interchange-cooperation")

1992 : The 1st round of talks between the U.S. and North Korea vice-minister

### 3. Economy

'Asian Security says;<sup>21</sup>

North Korea is one of the most secretive nations in the world, particularly with regard to its economy. There are practically no statistics of any kind issued, and those that are released are suspect. Nevertheless, it has been clear for some time that the North Korean economy is in a disastrous condition.

North Korean economic growth rate is estimated to be negative since 1990. 'Asian Security says;<sup>22</sup>

South Korean estimates are that in 1990 GNP shrank 3.7%, in 1991 it dropped 5.2%, and in 1992 there was a further slow-down of 7.6%. These estimates put the 1992 GNP at 21.1 billion won, down from the dismal 22.9 billion won achieved in 1991.

Although the national budget growth rate in 1990 exceeded that of 1989, there are no clear numbers that prove the results. The situation seems to have transferred from depression to extreme poverty. Also, as a result of bad weather over the years, North Korea has been facing a lack of food.

Moreover, as the relation between North Korea and Russia became cool, North Korea has experienced serious shortages of fuel and power. The movement of ships or vehicles has decreased and net working rate of factories decreased by 50%. The country's third

<sup>21</sup> ASIAN SECURITY 1992-93 (Research Institute For Peace and Security) p147

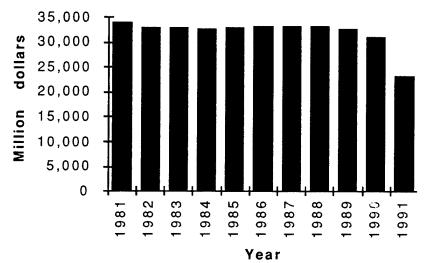
<sup>22</sup> ASIAN SECURITY 1993-94 (Research Institute For Peace and Security) p157

Seven-year Plan (from 1987 to 1993) seems to have fallen short of the goal by about 50%.

While visiting to China in 1991, Kim IL-Sung asked China for economic support. China agreeded to less than half of North Korea's request in order to tighten the economic relationship with South Korea. As a result of the cooling of the relationship between Russia and China, who were North Korea's major trading partners, the domestic economy has turned worse. In order to resolve this problem, North Korea has approached Japan. However, it seems to be difficult to get the support from Japan because of unsolved problems such as post WWII compensation and nuclear inspection.

Figure 15 shows the trend of the GNP during recent decade. North Korea's GNP has remained stagnant for the last eight years, but decreased and actually started to decline since 1989. It fell in 1991 by 24.6% (see Appendix A).

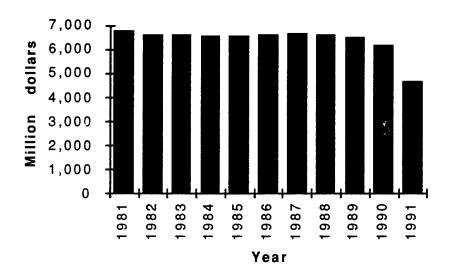
Figure 16 shows the trend in military expenditure. From this figure one sees that the North Korea's military expenditures has remained constant until 1988, but started to decrease in 1989 and fell significantly in 1991 by 24.6% (see Appendix B).



Note: These charts are expressed in U.S. dollars, based on 1991 prices and using a 1991 deflator.

Figure 15

Trend in Gross National Product(GNP)



Note: These charts are expressed in U.S. dollars, based on 1991 prices and using a 1991 deflator.

Figure 16

Trend in Military Expenditures

## 4. Military<sup>23</sup>

North Korea has enhanced its military forces since 1962 under four-point military lines: 'The whole people will be armed,' 'The whole country will be fortified,' 'All soldiers will be trained as cadre. Each person will be capable of performing the duties of his immediate superior,' 'All arms will be modernized.' Although North Korea is believed to be suffering from serious economic downturn, it is considered essential to allocate national resources to military forces with special emphasis (see Appendix P).

#### a. Ground Forces

The North Korea's ground forces comprise 26 divisions of approximately 1 million personnel, and it seems that the 2/3 of them are deployed at near the DMZ. Its war potential consists mainly of the infantry, but its armored forces and firepower includes 3000 tanks. The 240mm multiple rocket launchers and 170mm cannons seem to be increasingly deployed along the DMZ. There are also special forces that are trained for a guerrilla war.

#### b. Naval Forces

North Korea's naval forces is comprised of approximately 620 ships with a total displacement of 85,000 tons. The navy is made up mainly of small ships such as missile speed boats ships. There are 21 of

<sup>23</sup> Defense of Japan 1994 (Japan Defense Agency) p37

old-type Romeo class submarines, and approximately 60 Mizet submarines and approximately 100 of air-cushion landing crafts that seem to be used to support special forces.

Figure 17 shows the trend of major naval force during the recent decade. From this figure one can see that naval forces have been increasing since FY1990 (see Appendix N, O, P and Q).

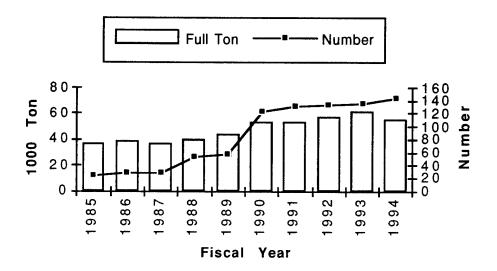


Figure 17
Trend of Major Naval Force

#### c. Air Forces

Air Forces possess approximately 810 combat aircraft, most of them are old, made in China and the former Soviet Union, but also possess 4th generation aircraft such as MIG-29 and SU-25.

#### 5. Nuclear Issue

Although North Korea signed the Nuclear Non-proliferation Treaty (NPT) in 1985, it has not signed a safeguard agreement with the International Atomic Energy Agency (IAEA), which is obligatory under the above-mentioned treaty. Suspicion is growing that North Korea may be aiming to develop nuclear weapons of its own. Main events are described below:

1992 : Conclusion of safeguard agreement (Apr)

The 1st inspection by IAEA (May)

1993 : Declaration of withdrawal from the IAEA (Mar) Reservation of withdrawal from the IAEA (Jun) IAEA resolved the requirement for execution of safeguard agreement (Oct)

UNGA resolved the requirement for acceptance of the inspection by IAEA (Nov)

1994: IAEA inspected 7 facilities but could not confirm the fact (Mar)

Declaration by the chairman of UNSC (Mar)

North Korea rejected the Declaration (Apr)

North Korea withdrew from the IAEA (July)

North Korea is believed to have produced and deployed missiles of the Scud B type as well as the Scud C type, which is a modification of Scud B with a longer range, and to have exported them to the Middle East. North Korea is now reported to be developing a new type of missile, Nodon I, which has a range about 1,000 km.

#### III. COUNTRY SITUATION OF JAPAN

# A. GEOPOLITICAL CHARACTERISTICS

It is important to consider the strategic position in order to analyze country situation of Japan.

### 1. Geographical Characteristics

Geographical Characteristics of Japan are summarized as follows.

- \* Japan is located at the northeastern end of rimland that surround the Eurasian Continent, at the point of contact of Sea Power and Land Power.
- \* Japan is a highly developed industrial island nation that lacks resources.
- \* Land is long and narrow to the east-west along the continent, and as a result it lacks the deepness for defense.
- \* Japan has close proximity to the Korean Peninsula.

## 2. Strategic Characteristics

Strategic Characteristic of Japan are summarized as follows.

- \* Japan is located at the point of contact of U.S. and Russian power in North-East Asia.
- \* Economic power and technological power is indispensable to the existence and prosperity of advanced nations, and valuable to the economic development and modernization of developing countries.

#### 3. Ocean Nation

Japan is surrounded by oceans. There are two major factors for Japan to develop as an ocean nation. One is that Japan has had a geopolitical condition and the other is that Japan has lacked the resources for industry and food, thus Japan has had to depend upon imports from foreign countries. Since these factors will not change, it is indispensable for Japan to seek a way to develop as an ocean nation. The following statement is applicable to Japan.<sup>24</sup>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>24</sup> Lee G. Corder, "Regional Resilience, The Imperative for Maritime Security Cooperation in Southeast Asia," in Naval War College Review (Spring 1994), p40

Southeast Asian sea lines of communication (SLOCs) lie at the confluence of Pacific and Indian Ocean trade routes and form the strategic heart of the region. The SLOCs are vital to the national security interests of all the regional states and to several major external states.

# 4. Point of Connection with South-Going Policy of Russia

On the process of developing as a modern nation since the Meiji Restoration, Japan has faced several national crises. Geopolitical elements of Japan have influenced such crises. For example, Japan faced directly the 19th century's south-going policy of Russia. After WWII, Japan has developed as a member of western nations. As a result of the end of the Cold War and collapse of former Soviet Union, the pressure of Russia's south-going policy has decreased.

#### **B. POLITICS**

## 1. Political System

Japan has been developing a stable political system, adopting democratic and economic policies based on liberalism and capitalism. The cabinet is based on a parliamentary system and the cabinet party had been the LDP (Liberal Democratic Party) and the parties out of power had been the JSP(Japan Socialist Party), DSP (Democratic Socialist Party), TCP (Japan Communist Party), Koumeitou, and other small parties. This system has continued since 1955 and had not changed in about 40 years. However, as the result of a murky financial accounting problem and factional dispute, the LDP was removed from the government in August, 1993 and a Coalition cabinet emerged. In a short time from the birth of the coalition cabinet, two Prime In June 1994, the LDP-JSP coalition cabinet Ministers changed. emerged and a JSP-member, Tomiichi Murayama, became the Prime Minister. These two parties had been opponents to each other for a long time. Reorganization of the parties out of power had proceeded and "Shin-Shin-Tou", was finally established in Dec, 1994. As a result of this reorganization, "Shin-Shin-Tou" became the second largest party, consisting of 214 members(LDP: 295, JSP: 140, JCP: 26, Koumeitou: 12, other 4 small parties: 24, non-party: 28).

The basis of this new cabinet is not firm and several conflicts remain unsolved. The future of this cabinet cannot be forecasted

easily. Moreover, it is not clear if the birth of the "Shin-Shin Tou" means a new movement toward the Two-Party system.

# 2. Security Policy

Security policy of Japan consists of three elements, deterrence through the Japan-U.S. Security Treaty, defense efforts of Japan itself, and diplomatic efforts to secure international relations. Japan has been making an effort to keep a strong connection with the U.S. by firmly maintaining the Japan-U.S. security cooperation, as well as maintaining a minimum defense capability, in order to keep good relations with other countries. The Japan-U.S. Security Treaty has some key aspect for security of Japan. These are;

- \* Japan-U.S. Security Treaty provides the stable political basis for firm relation of alliance and cooperation.
- \* A close cooperation, between Japan and the U.S. has contributed to the stability and development of the Asia/Pacific region.
- \* The difference in military capability between Japan and Russia is large. The deterrent through Japan-U.S. Security Treaty is essential for the maintenance of peace and stability of Japan.

Norman D. Levin describes the interests of both countries on this treaty.  $^{25}$ 

Japanese leaders adopted a two-pronged strategy to meet these interests: (1) to concentrate on expanding foreign markets for Japanese exports to foster economic development, while nurturing Japanese industries and gaining control over high-value-added technologies critical to Japanese industrial competitiveness; and (2) to minimize military expenditures and maintain a low political profile, relying on the United States to guarantee Japan's external security. U.S. threefold interests were equally clear: (1) to prevent communist expansion and domination of the Asia Pacific region by any hostile power or group of powers; (2) to maintain U.S. access to and through the region; and (3) to foster the spread of market-oriented economics and liberal democratic political system through out the region.

Norman D. Levin, "Prospects for U.S.-Japanese Security Cooperation," in Danny Unger & Paul Blackburn (ed.), Japan's Emerging Global Role (INSTITUTE FOR THE STUDY OF DIPLOMACY BOOK, 1993), P72

#### C. DIPLOMACY

Japan is said to be the world's second largest economy. However, Japan is a country that lacks almost all of the natural resources necessary to support its economy. In order to maintain prosperity, Japan has to depend not only on the peace and prosperity of the world but also on its effort to keep good diplomatic relation with other countries. Countries like Japan, who lack resources cannot exist only as a beneficiary who responds passively to the movement of the world. Japan has been increasingly prompted to play an increased role as a political and economical leader in the advanced countries. However, Masaru Tamamoto says; 26

Japan's postwar diplomacy has been marked by apologies; its diplomatic language is filled with words that such as earnest effort, goodwill, and understanding, often to the bafflement of U.S. diplomats who cannot tell whether Japan's promise to make an earnest effort is yes or no.

Japan has to support the position as a member of the democratic countries taking care of promoting international dialogue, helping peaceful settlements of regional conflicts such as the Middle East, the Korean Peninsula, Indochina area, South Africa and South America. It is also important to assist in the modernization of East European countries and to support economic and technological efforts for developing countries. Adequate responses to the new order of political systems, arms reduction issues, and international economical systems of Post-Cold War period are basic diplomatic themes Japan must address. Despite the need of these responsibilities, Japan's diplomacy is not sufficient. There is one example as follows;<sup>27</sup>

It was the Gulf crisis that sparked heated domestic debates about Japan's role in the international community, particularly regarding world peace and security. The Japanese people disagreed among themselves concerning the seriousness of the issue. Setting aside the Japanese hostage issue, the crisis had only a limited impact on the daily

<sup>26</sup> Masaru Tamamoto, "The Japan That Wants to Be Liked," in Danny Unger & Paul Blackburn (ed.), Japan's Emerging Global Role (INSTITUTE FOR THE STUDY OF DIPLOMACY BOOK, 1993), P49

<sup>27</sup> Yoshio Okagawa, "Japan's Global Responsibilities," in Danny Unger & Paul Blackburn (ed.), *Japan's Emerging Global Role* (INSTITUTE FOR THE STUDY OF DIPLOMACY BOOK, 1993), P55~56

lives of most Japanese. For this reason many people were inclined to act as if the crisis were someone else's concern. Public opinion was divided, and the proponents of "one-nation (unilateral) pacifism" hindered the Japanese government from fully participating in international crisis

#### D. ECONOMY

The Japanese economy suffered serious damages during the first oil crisis in 1973. Restructuring of the economy helped to create a stronger export sector, stronger Yen and increased economic growth. The average real economic growth rate of this period was 5.2% annually and exceeded the forecasted rate of 3.5 % by the government. The growth rate, however, has been declining since 1991 (4.0% in 1991 and 1.3% in 1992) as a result of the "collapse of bubble" and the strong Yen. The growth rate of 1994 forecasted by the government in January was 2.4%, but average growth rates forecasted by 15 private enterprises in July was 0.95% and many enterprises used optimistic estimates. Today, there seems to be only a gradual economic recovery.

#### E. DEFENSE

# 1. Outline Of Japan's Defense Program

The defense policy that Japan pursues is based on the "Basic Policy for National Defense" adopted by Japan's National Defense Council (NDC), and approved by the Cabinet in May 1957 (see Appendix R). Defense buildup plans were put into effect based on this 1957 policy.

In order to implement its basic policy, Japan developed Defense Buildup Plan that was divided into four parts. These plans stressed the importance of improving fighting capabilities of the Japan Self-Defense Force (JSDF) and preparing the military for potential crises.

With the completion of the Fourth Defense Buildup Plan in 1976, the "National Defense Program Outline (NDPO)" was adopted by the NDC and approved by the Cabinet in October 1976. The NDPO stipulates the appropriate level of defense capability Japan should maintain in peacetime and provides the guideline for improving Japan's defense capability, if necessary. Japan's military development since FY1977 has improved in accordance with the NDPO.

Since the NDPO was adopted by the Cabinet, the Government has ceased to formulate future defense plans. Instead, it was decided that a 'single-year formula' should be adopted so an annual review of Japan's defense posture could be made prior to the establishment of new policy.

In October 1976, the government shifted to the policy of a "Defense Buildup for the Time Being", which placed a ceiling on defense expenditures of 1% of the GNP.

In September 1985, the government drafted the Mid-Term Defense Program and implemented it during the period from FY1986 through FY1990. This was elevated to the status of a government plan by subjecting mid-term estimates by the Japan Defense Agency (JDA) to the National Security Council (NSC) for the purpose of ensuring tighter civilian control.

In January 1987, the government decided on a "Defense Buildup for the Future," replacing "Defense Buildup for the Time Being" (see Appendix S). This meant an amendment to the annual 1% of GNP expenditure limitation.

After the Mid-Term Program was completed in FY 1990, the "Basic Policy on Defense Planning in and after FY1991" was adopted by the NDC and approved by the Cabinet on December 19, 1990. In this policy, "Defense Buildup for the Future" was stated as follows;

Defense Buildup for the Future

4. Although continued careful attention must be paid to the movements in international society as above stated in 3, it could be understood, after all, that the trend toward stabilization of international relations, which was the premise of the formulation of the Outline, is now emerging much more than ever. With this understanding of the relevant situation, it is proper for us, under the basic policy outlined in 1 above, to continue to make efforts to improve an efficient and moderate defense capability in accordance with the basic principles of the Outline while maintaining the credibility of the Japan-U.S. Security Arrangements. These efforts will play an important role in preventing aggression against Japan and at the same time contribute to ensuring peace and stability in the region surrounding Japan.

In accordance with this policy, the "Mid-Term Defense Program (FY1991-1995)" was adopted by the NDC and approved by the Cabinet on December 20, 1990.

In this program, 'Program Review' was stated as follows;

### Program Review and Others

5. The Program shall be reviewed whenever necessary in implementing it, and the program is subject to revision as necessary after three years within total amount of funding set forth in this program, taking into account the international situation, the trend of technological standards, economic and fiscal conditions and other factors in Japan.

The "Amendment of the Mid-Term Defense Program (FY1991-1995)" was adopted by the NDC and approved by the Cabinet on December 18, 1992, one year prior to the planning in order to reflect the internal and external demands placed on upon the JSDF. Total defense expenditures were reduced by 580 billion Yen.

## 2. Defense Expenditures

# a. Trends in Defense Expenditures

From Figure 18, the ratio of the Defense Expenditures to GNP has been under 1% of GNP since FY1967 except in FY 1987 through FY1989. The ratios in FY1987 through FY 1989 were 1.004, 1.013, and 1.006 % of GNP (see Appendix T). In general defense expenditures to GNP ratio increased during the 1980's and decreased since FY1990.

With respect to the ratio of defense expenditures to national budget, it decreased from 11.32% in FY1958 to 5.13% in FY1981. From FY1981 to FY1988 the ratio increased to 6.53% then turned down again till FY1993 and settling at 6.41% in FY1994.

In comparison to the growth rate of other major budget items (Social Welfare, Education and Science, and Public Works) from previous fiscal years, the growth rate of defense expenditure exceeded those of other major budget items for the first time in 1981. This trend continued until FY1989 (see Figure 19 and Appendix U). From FY1982 through FY1988 the growth rate of the defense expenditures exceeded that experienced by other major budget items. However

since FY1991, the growth of defense expenditures was minimized in comparison to all of other expenditures. It showed a trend of declining, 3.8% in 1992, 1.95% in 1993, and 0.90% in 1994 and 0.855% in 1995.

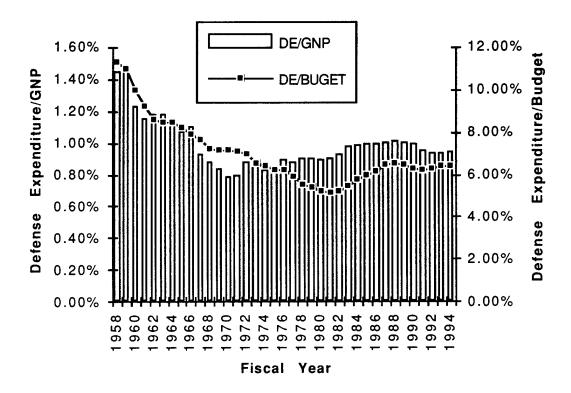


Figure 18
Trend in Defense Expenditure(DE)/GNP and DE/Budget

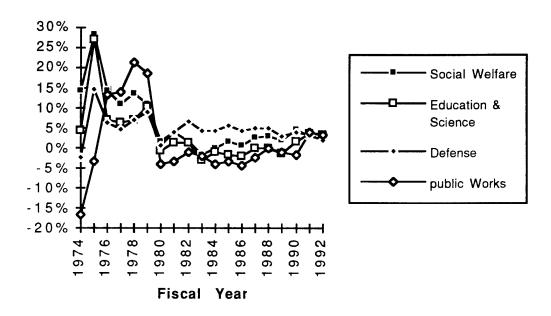
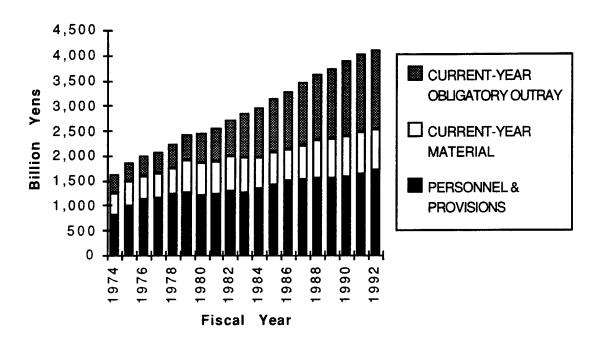


Figure 19
Growth Rate in Major Account Expenditures
b. Trends in Defense Expenditures Classified by
Expenses

Figure 20 shows the trend in defense expenditures classified by expenses. 'Personnel and provisions expenses' are outlays for salaries and meals for JSDF personnel. 'Current-year obligatory outlays' are expenses for contract development and continued projects previously approved by the Diet in preceding fiscal years. 'Current-year materials expenses' are allocated for the repair and improvement of equipment, the purchase of oil, the education/training of JSDF personnel and for the procurement of new equipment. From Figure 20, one can see that the growth rate from previous years of current-year obligatory expenses were higher than those of other expenses (see Appendix V).

Figure 21 illustrates defense expenditures classified by expenses categories. From this figure one can see that the share of current-year obligatory outlays has been increasing on a yearly basis since FY1979. On the other hand, the shares of personnel and

provisions expenses and current-year materials expenses have been decreasing (see Appendix V).



Note: This chart is expressed in real Yens, based on FY1985 prices and a FY1985 deflator.

Figure 20

Trend in Defense Expenditures by Expenses

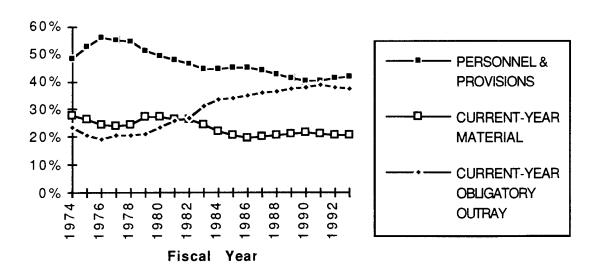


Figure 21 Share trends in Defense Expenditures by Expenses

### IV. FEATURES OF THE JMSDF

#### A. JMSDF BUDGET

## 1. Trends in Defense Expenditures Classified by Organization

Figure 22 shows the trends of the service budgets since FY1974 and Figure 23 shows their share trends. Figure 22 indicates a steady budget growth for each service. Trend from Figure 23 reflect a decrease of approximately 5% of the JGSDF (normally 35%) in recent years. About 24% of defense expenditure is the JMSDF budget and about 25% is the JASDF budget (see Appendix W and X).

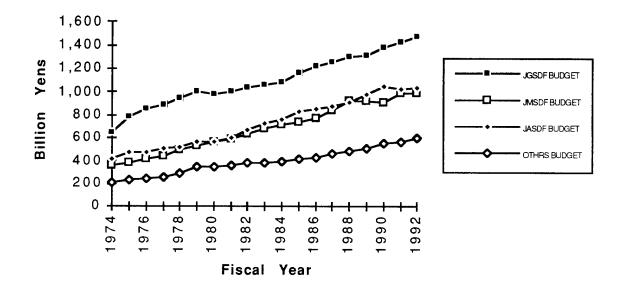


Figure 22
Trends in Defense Expenditures by Organization

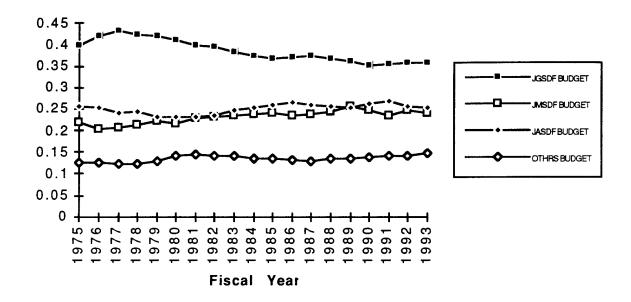


Figure 23
Share Trends in Defense Expenditures by Organization

## 2. JMSDF Budget

The JMSDF budget is approximately 24% of the entire defense budget. Figure 24 shows the share trend in the JMSDF budget classified by expenses (personnel and provisions, current-year obligatory outlays, and current-year materials) (see Appendix Y). Figure 25 shows the share trend in the JMSDF budget classified by three components, personnel and provisions, front-line, and others. Front-line expenses are outlays for the procurement of ships and aircraft, etc. Since the late 1970's current-year obligatory outlay expenses and front-line expenses are larger than the other expenses of the JMSDF budget (Figure 24 and Figure 25). The priority of the JMSDF budget was shipbuilding and aircraft procurement expenses (see Figure 26 and Appendix Z).

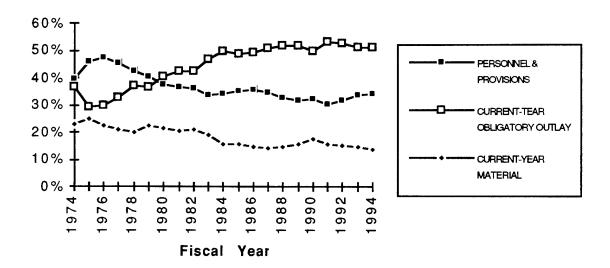


Figure 24 Share Trend in JMSDF Budget by Expenses

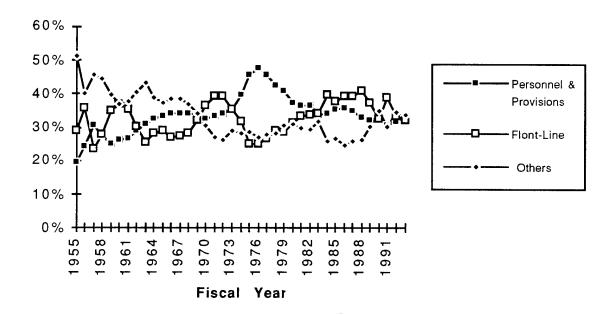


Figure 25 Share Trend in JMSDF Budget by 3 Components

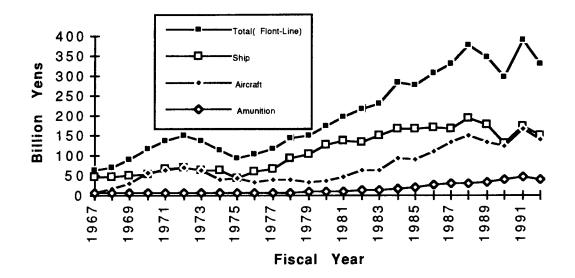


Figure 26
Trends in JMSDF Front-line Expenses

### B. SHIP AND AIRCRAFT EXPANSION IN THE JMSDF

### 1. Ship Expansion

In the JMSDF, new ship types have been created every 7 to 10 years on average for the last 40 years(see Table 1). The ship expansion pace has been fast and new ship types bring increased costs.

Figure 27 shows trends in shipbuilding costs for the different types of ships (Escort Vessel: DE, Destroyer: DD, Guided Missile Destroyer: DDG, Submarine: SS). In every type the real building cost per ship increased substantially. For example, in DE, the real building cost of ABUKUMA is 3.2 times as that of KITAKAMI. In the same manner, in DD, the HARUSAME's cost is 5.4 times of YAMAGUMO's, in DDG, the KONGO's costs is 8 times of AMATSUKAZE's, in SS, the HARUSHIO's cost is 4.8 times of HAYASHIO's (see Appendix AA).

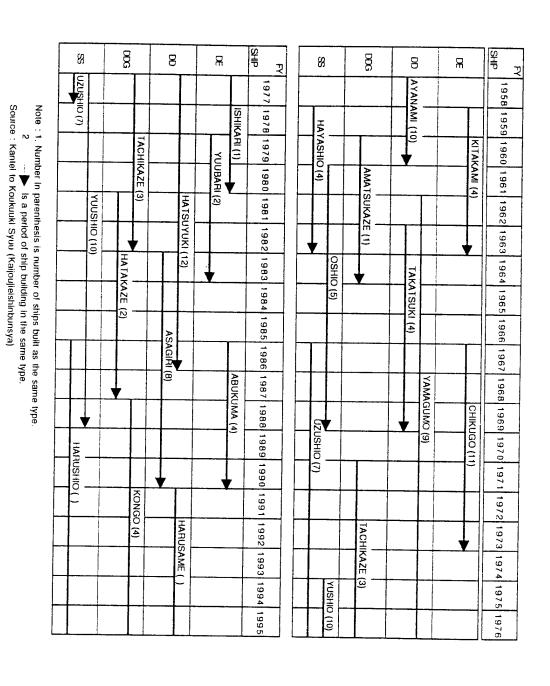
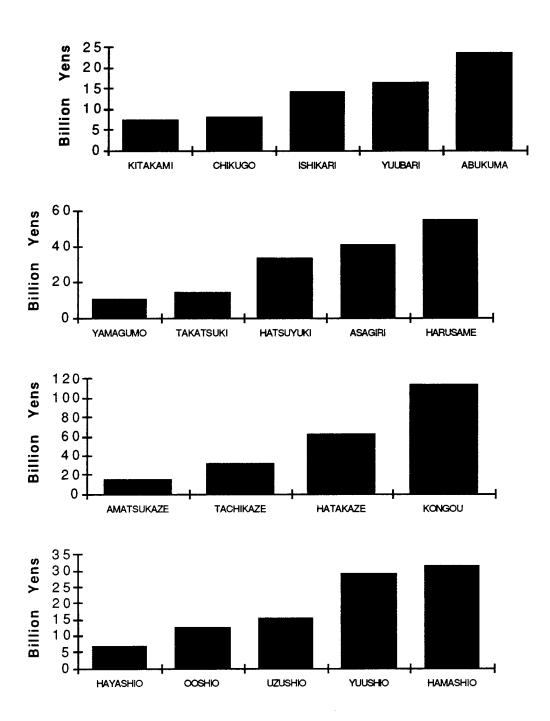


Table 1 Trend of JMSDF Shipbuilding

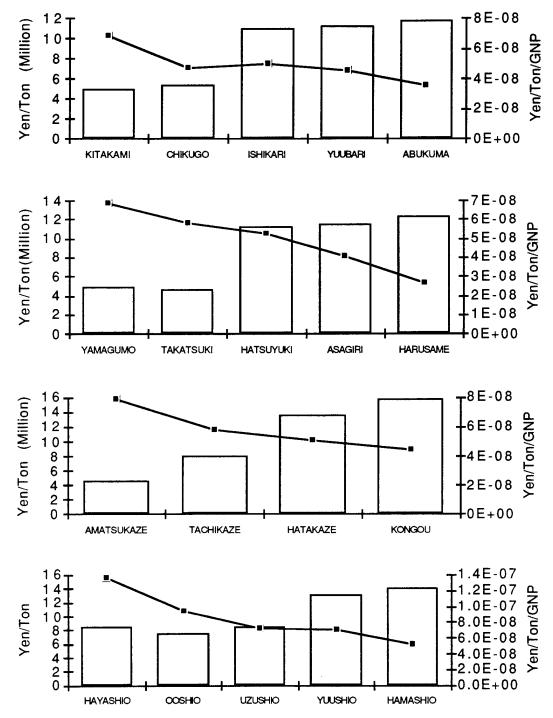


Note; These charts are expressed in real Yen, based on FY1985 prices and a 1985 deflator.
Figure 27
Trend of Shipbuilding Cost (by Ship type)

In terms of the real building cost per ship per standard displacement ton, there is an ascendant trend like in the real building cost per ship (see Figure 28). There is a noticeable increase in the real building cost per ship per standard displacement ton between CHIKUGO and ISHIKARI in DE, between TAKATSUKI and HATSUYUKI in DD, between TACHIKAZE and HATAKAZE in DDG, and between UZUSHIO and YUUSHIO in SS. This difference represents significant qualitative improvement in ship's systems. In addition, the JMSDF started to equip missile weapon systems on all new ships. This high technology ship modernization with high technology effort started in the late 1970's. Ship modernization with highly efficient systems had an impact on the real ship building costs. As a result, the real ship building costs rose dramatically.

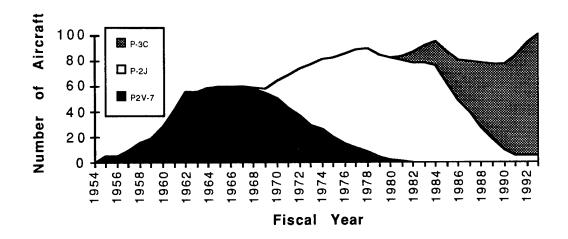
### 2. Aircraft Expansion

In the JMSDF almost all combat aircraft are Anti-Submarine Warfare (ASW) aircraft. From Figure 29 (also see Appendix AB), we can see the trend of ASW aircraft. New types of aircraft have been acquired about every 12 years in both fixed-wing aircraft and helicopter platforms. There were sudden increases of the real costs between HSS-2 and HSS-2B, and between HSS-2B and SH-60J in helicopters and between P-2J and P-3C in fixed-wing aircraft. The real cost of HSS-2B is 2.5 times as that of HSS-2, SH-60J cost is 1.58 times as that of HSS-2B and P-3C cost is 2.3 times as that of P-2J cost (see Figure 30 and Appendix AC). P-3C's were equipped with computerized systems that could manage and process a lot of collected tactical information in a short time. HSS-2B's were equipped with enhanced capabilities to manage information, such as the tactical data display system (TDDS). SH-60J's based on SH-60B, included a newly developed Automatic Flight Management System (AFMS), and other tactical data management equipment. The sudden rise of real aircraft procurement cost reflected an enhancement of capability and performance. Acquisitions of P-3Cs and HSS-2Bs began in the late 1970's and that of SH-60J began in the late 1980's.



Note: 1. Yen/Ton in these charts are expressed in real Yens, based on FY1985 prices and using a FY1985 deflator. 2. Line graph is measured by the right-hand scale.

Figure 28
Trend of Yen/Ton and Yen/Ton/GNP



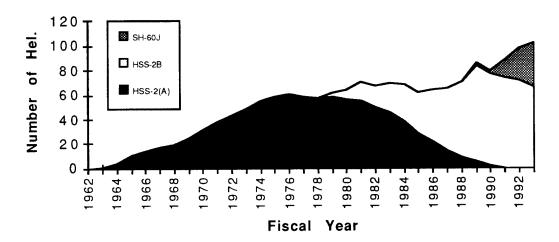
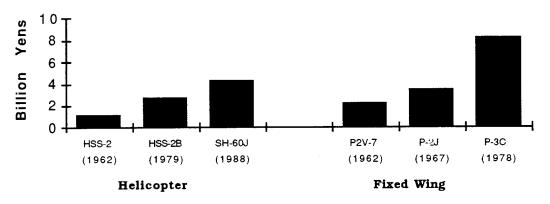


Figure 29
Trend of ASW Aircraft Inventories



Note: (Number) is the fiscal year when the aircraft was procured.

This chart is expressed in real Yens, based on FY1985 prices and a FY1985 deflator.

Figure 30 Aircraft Cost Trend (by Type)

#### C. THE POSTURE OF THE JMSDF IN THE NDPO

The following refers to the posture of the JMSDF in the National Defense Program Outline(NDPO).

- 1. The JMSDF must possess one fleet escort force as a mobile operating ship unit in order to quickly respond to aggressive action and such situations at sea. The fleet escort force must be able to maintain at least one escort flotilla on alert at all times.
- 2. The JMSDF must possess, as ship units assigned to coastal surveillance and defense, surface anti-submarine capability of at least one ship division in operational readiness at all times in each assigned sea district.
- 3. The JMSDF must maintain submarine units, anti-submarine helicopter units and minesweeping units, providing the capability for surveillance and defense missions as well as minesweeping at important harbors and major strains when such necessity arises.
- 4. The JMSDF must maintain fixed-wing anti-submarine aircraft units in order to provide the capability of carrying out missions of surveillance and patrol of the nearby seas and ship protection.

Description of the actual scales of organization and primary equipment under the foregoing concepts are given in its attachment (see Table 2).

Basic Units Anti-submarine Surface-Ship Units (for mobile operation) Anti-submarine Surface-Ship Units (Regional District units) Submarine Units Mine sweeping Units Land-based Anti-submarine Aircraft Units	4 Escort Flotilla 10 Divisions 6 Divisions 2 Flotilla 16 Squadrons
Main Equipment Anti-submarine surface Ships Submarines Combat Aircrafts	Approx. 60 Ships 16 Submarines Approx. 220 Aircrafts

Table 2 Inventory Level in JMSDF by NDPO

#### D. THE ROLE OF THE JMSDF

# 1. General Role of the Military Strength

Thomas E. Seal says, 28

Raw military power is still the bottom line in international politics. All elements of power are important, but a wealthy state with little military power has limited influence over a poorer one with a substantial military establishment. Japan and Germany may have wealth and influence, but they could not move Saddam out of Kuwait; nor can mere expression of outrage end tragedies such as those being played out today in the Balkans and the Horn of Africa. Unless the values of a target state leave it vulnerable to economic pressure or moral suction, military force will remain the final option for influencing the actions of that state.

A summary of the general role of the military strength is as follows.

#### a. Essential Role

\* Maintain military strength to defend own country

## b. Secondary Role

- (1) Diplomatic role
  - \* Provide a means to resolve the international issues
  - \* Exercise of influence on diplomacy
  - \* Represent the nation
  - \* Protect overseas property and interests, including protection of residents
  - \* Provide military power for international peace
- (2) Political role
  - \* Symbol of an independent country, demonstration of national prestige
  - \* Intelligence gathering
- (3) Social Role
  - \* Military power to maintain public order
  - \* Military power against terrorism
  - \* Military power to maintain public welfare

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>28</sup> Thomas E. Seal, "Continuity and Change in U.S. Security Strategy," in *Naval War College Review* (Spring 1994), p31

## 2. General Role of the Naval Strength

Prior to the discussion about the role of the JMSDF, it is necessary to recognize the general role of naval strength as a vital link in Japan's defensive posture.

"A navy is characterized by the roles it is designed to assume. The many roles and mission of navies can be broadly grouped under three categories or types of Navies. These are: power projection navies, those capable of offensive operations against another countries; coastal-defense navies, those designed to defend the country against likely enemies; and constabulary navies, whose major function is surveillance of territorial seas and exclusive economic zones to protect political and economic claims. Under this scheme, navies are defined by their highest capabilities; for instance, power-projection navies also have coastal-defense and constabulary functions and coastal defense navies perform constabulary functions"<sup>29</sup>.

I summarize the content of this analysis;

### **Power Projection**

Navies with significant offensive capabilities -- that is, a force - or power projection mission -- are designed to attack enemy's territory, either by launching weapons of great destructive power from afar or by directly attacking the enemy's coast by landing troops and weapons (amphibious assault) . Power projection navies can be used either as independent forces or to support other combat operations, such as those carried out by armies and air forces. Few countries can maintain navies that are capable of projecting their power around the world, as these require the largest, most powerful, and therefore most expensive ships. The superpowers (the U.S. and Russia) have ocean-wide power projection navies, and the United Kingdom (U.K.) and France can use their small nuclear ballistic-missile submarine fleets for this purpose to a more limited degree.

Many navies, however, have some capability for limited force projection through amphibious assault operations. The potential for success in such amphibious operations will depend on the defensive capabilities of the nation being attacked. For large-scale amphibious on well-defended coasts, landing ships must be supported by ships and air forces (usually operating from aircraft carriers) that bombard the enemy coast. Ownership of a few landing ships of varying capabilities does not, therefore, constitute a true amphibious assault capability. These limited forces might, however, be successfully used against small, lightly defended land targets.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>29</sup> Porpoises Among the Whales: Small Navies in Asia and Pacific (Joseph R. Morgan) p7

#### **Coastal Defense**

Defense against attack from the sea is the most common justification for maintaining a navy. The size and makeup of a coastal defense navy depends upon a number of factors, including the capabilities of potential enemies; length and vulnerability of coastline; susceptibility of coastal installations (such as ports and naval bases) to attack; and the financial resources available to the nation. Navies designed exclusively for coastal defense against potential enemies of limited power can consist of small ships with limited range; such vessels do not require large crew or extensive maintenance facilities. Where the coastal geography is suitable, inexpensive defensive weapons such as mines may be used, thereby reducing the number of ships needed. In most cases, aircraft based on land supplement the defensive capabilities or the surface naval forces. And small submarines can be used with good effort to defend strategic waterways, such as narrow straits and approaches to ports. Land-based guns and missiles, which are relatively affordable even for small, weak coastal states, can reduce the need for surface ships and submarines.

There is another description about the Navy's role. Robert M. Soofer says,  $^{30}$ 

Former Secretary of Defense Dick Cheney's regional defense strategy contained four critical elements useful for guiding defense planning and the development of U.S. military forces: Strategic deterrence and defense, forward presence, crisis response, and reconstitution. While the Navy has a role in supporting each of these elements, its forces and capabilities are particularly well suited for the forward presence and crisis response missions.

#### 3. The Current Role of the JMSDF

From the geopolitical characteristics described in Section III-A, and the posture of the JMSDF described in previous subsection, the current role of the JMSDF is developed:

# a. Maritime Defense Strength as Self Defense Measure

- (1) Prevention of Invasions
  - \* Prevent the landing invasion from the sea.
  - \* Provide coastal defense
  - \* Protection of important harbors and straits
- (2) Securing the Safety of Maritime Traffic
  - \* Protection of important ships on the SLOCs
  - \* Defeat enemy forces that attempt to intercept and obstruct the SLOCs
- (3) Patrol

<sup>30</sup> Robert M. Soofer, "Ballistic Missile Defense from the Sea," in Naval War College Review (Spring 1994), p61

- \* Conduct patrol operations around Japan
- \* Maintain a wide area of patrol
- \* Collection and analysis of intelligence
- (4) Protection of lives and properties
  - \* Provide necessary action to protect citizens overseas and their properties

# b. Removal of Threats Cooperating with U.S. Navy

- (1) Participate in cooperative actions against the large-scale attack on Japan
- (2) Securing the safety of maritime traffic
  - \* Defeat enemy forces that attempt attack the SLOCs

# c. Maintenance of Regional Military Balance

- (1) Prevent invasion from occurring
  - \* Presence
  - \* Showing of deterrent function on the sea
- (2) Maintain order in the Asia/Pacific region
- (3) Maintain consideration about the apprehensions of neighboring countries against Japan

## d. Contribution to Maintain the International Order

- (1) Ensure regional security
- (2) Provide cooperation to the Peace-Keeping Operation (PKO) of U.N.

### E. LIMITATION ABOUT THE JMSDF

As a result of internal limitations, the JMSDF has a unique characteristics compared with general navies. This section analyzes these limitations.

## 1. Legal Limitation

# a. Constitution and Right of Self-Defense

According to the 'Defense of Japan' the relation between constitution and right of self-defense is described as follows;<sup>31</sup>
After the WWII, Japan was resolved to ensure that the horrors of war would never be replaced, and has since made tenacious efforts to

<sup>31</sup> Defense of Japan 1994 (Japan Defense Agency) p62

establish itself as a peace-loving nation. The establishment of peace for all time is a sincere wish shared by the Japanese people. The Constitution, upholding pacifism, sets forth in Article 9 the renunciation of war, non-possession of war potential and denial of the right of belligerency of the state. As long as Japan is a sovereign state, it is recognized beyond doubt that the provision in the article does not deny the inherent right of self-defense that Japan is entitled to maintain as a sovereign nation.

Since the self-defense right is not denied, the government remains firm in the belief that the Constitution does not inhibit the possession of the minimum level of armed strength necessary to exercise the right of self-defense 32. On the basis of such understanding, the government has adopted an exclusively defense-oriented policy as its basic policy of national defense and has maintained self-defense as an armed organization, and has taken steps to improve its capabilities and to ensure their efficient operation. These measures do not present any constitutional problem ..., it is unconstitutional to possess what is referred to as offensive weapons that, from their own performance, are to be used exclusively for the total destruction of other countries, since it immediately exceeds the limit of the minimum level of self-defense necessary. Therefore, for instance, the SDF is not allowed to possess ICBMs, long-range strategic bombers or offensive aircraft.

As a result, JMSDF can not possess the following equipment under current legal limitation:

\* Offensive aircraft carrier

# b. Three Non-Nuclear Principles

Another legal limitation is the "Three Non-Nuclear principles." "Defense of Japan" also describes this as follows;

Three Non-Nuclear principles refer to the principles of 'not possessing nuclear weapons, not producing them and not permitting their introduction in Japan.' Japan adheres to the Three Non-Nuclear Principles as the fixed line of national policy.

The Atomic Energy Law also prohibits Japan from manufacturing or possessing nuclear weapons. Furthermore, Japan ratified the Treaty on Non-Proliferation of Nuclear Weapon in June 1976, and placed itself under obligation, as a non-nuclear weapons state, not to produce or acquire nuclear weapons.<sup>33</sup>

As a result, JMSDF can not possess the following equipment under current regal limitation:

- \* Nuclear powered vessels and submarines
- \* Nuclear weapons (SLBM, Tomahawk Missile, etc.)

<sup>32</sup> Underline is inserted by author.

<sup>33</sup> Defense of Japan 1994 (Japan Defense Agency) p65

# In addition, Norman D. Levin says,34

Important aspects of continuity should not be overlooked, however. Although Japan is no longer the too weak to defend itself against external danger, its unique and largely self-imposed limitations constrain its ability to provide single-handedly for its own defense. This is most obvious in the nuclear area, where Japan lacks any deterrent or second-strike capability, and it is also true regarding Japan's conventional capabilities: the Self-Defense Force remain uniquely unbalanced, for example, with no "offensive" weapons or power projection capabilities, and shackled by a host of political, technical, operational, and resource limitations

## 2. Limitation on Japan-U.S. Coordinated Joint Action

As described in Section III-B-2, the deterrent provided by the U.S. through Japan-U.S. Security Treaty is a core element of Japan's security posture. The significance of the Japan-U.S. security arrangements are "(1) Direct contribution to Japan's security, (2) Contributions to the maintenance of peace and security of the Far East, (3) Core of Japan-U.S. relations, and (4) Broad basis of foreign relations "35 Despite their significance, there are also some limitation on coordinated joint action. Norman D. Leivin continues, 36

U.S.-Japan security ties-like the broader U.S.-Japan relationship - are nonetheless facing a rocky road. The collapse of the Soviet Union has only removed the sense of shared threat that gave immediacy to bilateral security cooperation, but it also has generated a whole new set of national preoccupations. Moreover, U.S. views toward Japan are experiencing a new and potentially dangerous volatility. The growing perception of Japan as a "threat" and potential "enemy" increasingly compares with earlier U.S. perceptions of the former Soviet Union and exacerbates the task of maintaining close cooperative relations. Such views are rogue factors in future U.S. security policy toward Japan.

## a. Requirement for Japan's Larger Share of Responsibility

As described in Section II-A, the U.S. has been reducing its military forces, and as a result of this reduction, there is a growing

Norman D. Levin, "Prospects for U.S.-Japanese Security Cooperation" in Danny Unger & Paul Blackburn (ed.), Japan's Emerging Global Role (INSTITUTE FOR THE STUDY OF DIPLOMACY BOOK, 1993), P80

<sup>35</sup> Defense of Japan 1994 (Japan Defense Agency) p67~69

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>36</sup> Norman D. Levin, "Prospects for U.S.-Japanese Security Cooperation" in Danny Unger & Paul Blackburn (ed.), *Japan's Emerging Global Role* (INSTITUTE FOR THE STUDY OF DIPLOMACY BOOK, 1993), P81

requirement for Japan to assume a larger share of responsibility. This attitude will continue toward and during the 21st century.

Japan's government decided to assume all of the burden of stationing USFJ from FY1995. As a result, these costs will put increased pressure on defense expenditures.

# b. Reduction of U.S. Forces in Japan(USFJ)

The U.S. formulated the "East Asia Strategic Initiative (EASI)" during the Bush administration. This called for a phased reorganization and rationalization of U.S. forces in the East Asia/Pacific region. The plans initial stage (1990-1992) was completed as scheduled. As part of the reorganization plan and the termination of the U.S.-Philippines agreement over military bases, the U.S. withdrew all of its forces from the Philippines in 1992. Under the second phase (1993-1995), reduction of about 700 personnel stationed in Japan will be to be carried out."<sup>37</sup> Despite the announcement of U.S. intentions to continue deploying Marine Corps and Air Force personnel in Japan, the U.S. has been reducing its forces, and this trend is expected to continue.

# c. Instability of U.S. Force's Coming and Helping

As the unstable situation of Korean Peninsula and Middle East, etc. cannot be immediately resolved, the possibility of attack to Japan as the result of spread of these disputes seems to be higher rather than the possibility of an isolated attack directly on Japan. If an attack on Japan is the result of disputes from other regions, the reduced U.S. naval forces will be inadequate to respond to the multifront conflict. Japan cannot deny the possibility of delay of the arrival of adequate U.S. Forces or possible lack of support due to reduced reserve forces.

#### 3. Financial Limitation

As the financial characteristics of Japan, JSDF, and JMSDF were illustrated in the previous sections, there is a financial limitation on the development of JMSDF. If Japan maintains the current defense

<sup>37</sup> Defense of Japan 1994 (Japan Defense Agency) p57

policy even into the 21st century, these trends will continue. There is an approximate 3% economic growth rate, and defense expenditures are approximately 1% of GNP. The JMSDF share of about 24% of defense budget, and about 40% share of front-line expenditures. Moreover, an increase of personnel and maintenance costs and increase of the unit price of equipment are also predicted.

### 4. Social Limitation

#### a. Limitation on National Consciousness

National consciousness about defense is not based on international awareness in Japan. Despite the recognition by 80% of Japanese people over the necessity of the SDF, only 6% recognize the necessity for expansion of defense capabilities<sup>38</sup>.

Since Japan is the only country that has suffered the effects of nuclear weapons, the fear for nuclear weapons development has been inside the feeling of the Japanese people. This allergy has been disturbing even the peaceful development of nuclear energy, and the Japanese people are extremely passive about the use of nuclear power in defense issues.

### b. Limitation on Human Resources

A long-term downward trend of the young population is another factor of social limitation. One of Japan's societal feature places a great value on attending college. As a result of securing high quality high school graduates has become increasingly difficult. Moreover, the current young population prefer individual life styles and dislike the constraints imposed by the life of SDF, etc. The trend of "Umi Banare" (Life apart from onboard) seems to increase in the future.

#### F. WEAKNESS OF THE JMSDF

We know the general role of the naval strength and the current role of the JMSDF through Section IV-D. The major premise that enables Japan to remove threats is a cooperative action with U.S. Navy based on the Japan-U.S. Security Treaty. This is one limitation

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>38</sup> This number comes from "Public Opinion Survey Regarding the SDF and Defense Issue" conducted in FY1993(Jan. 13-23, 1994)

illustrated in a previous section. Moreover, there is a weakness of the JMSDF when comparing the fleet composition and aircraft assets.

# 1. Comparison of Fleet Composition

When comparing fleet composition, assets can be categorized into Aircraft Carriers (CV), Ballistic Missile Submarines (SSBN), Other submarines (SS), Cruisers, Destroyers (DD) and Frigates (FF), Mine Warfare Ships (M/W), Amphibious Warfare Ships (A/W), and others.

Figure 31 and 32 shows fleet compositions with the numbers of ships, and displacement (full load tons) in natural logarithms in accordance to the above categories (see Appendix AD). From Figure 31, it is clear that the U.S. Pacific Fleet is approximately one half of the entire Navy (submarines are one-third), and the Russian Pacific Fleet makes up one-third of the entire Russian Navy. The French Navy, the U.K. Navy and the JMSDF take similar shapes. From Figure 32, we can see obviously that all of the countries above, except for Japan, have well balanced fleet compositions. The JMSDF lacks strategic capability against other countries as well as air cover in areas beyond the regions covered-areas by the fighters of JASDF.

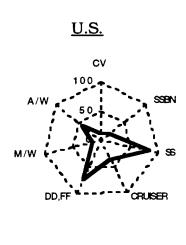
# 2. Comparison of Aircraft Assets

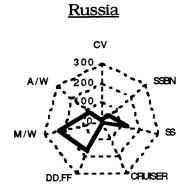
Figure 33 show the aircraft asset comparison of each navy. They are categorized into Bomber (BBR)and Fighter (FTR), Anti-submarine Warfare (ASW) Aircraft and Maritime Reconnaissance (MR) aircraft, Electronic Warfare (EW) aircraft, Airborne Early Warning (AEW) aircraft, Commando (CDO) aircraft, and Mine Countermeasure (MCM) aircraft. From Figure 33, we can recognize that major features of the JMSDF are ASW, MR, and MCM aircraft. From Table 3, we can see the qualitative aspects of each countries' aircraft inventories.

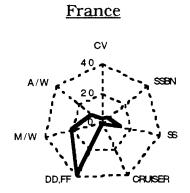
# 3. Summary

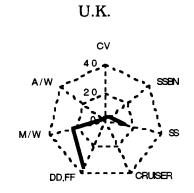
In comparison with the general navy, in respect to both its role and composition, Japan's lack of balance is directly results from:

- \* Lack of strategic weapons (ex: SSBN)
- \* Lack of Aircraft Carrier capabilities









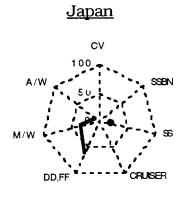
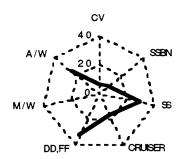
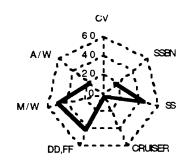


Figure 31 Fleet Composition (Part 1) (Number of Ships)

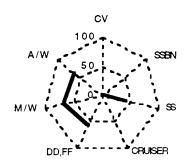
# U.S. Pacific



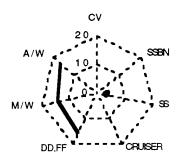
# Russia Pacific



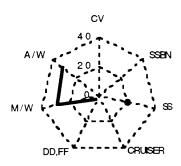
**China** 



South Korea



North Korea



<u>Japan</u>

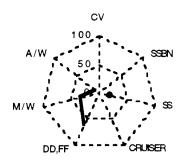


Figure 31
Fleet Composition (Part 2)
(Number of Ships)

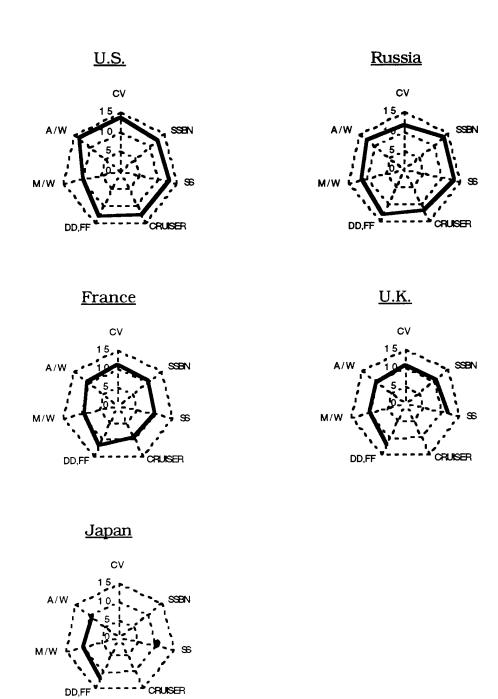
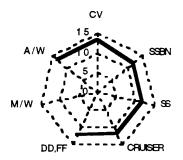
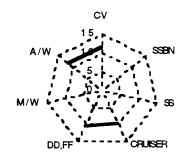


Figure 32 Fleet Composition (Part 1) (Displacement, Full Ton: In Natural Log)

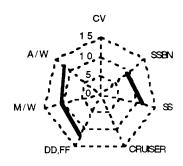
# U.S. Pacific



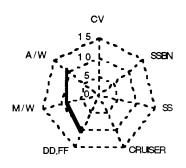
U.S. Pacific (in Japan)



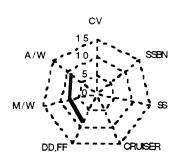
**China** 



South Korea



North Korea



<u>Japan</u>

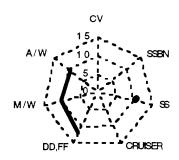


Figure 32 Fleet Composition (Part 2) (Displacement, Full Ton: In Natural Log)

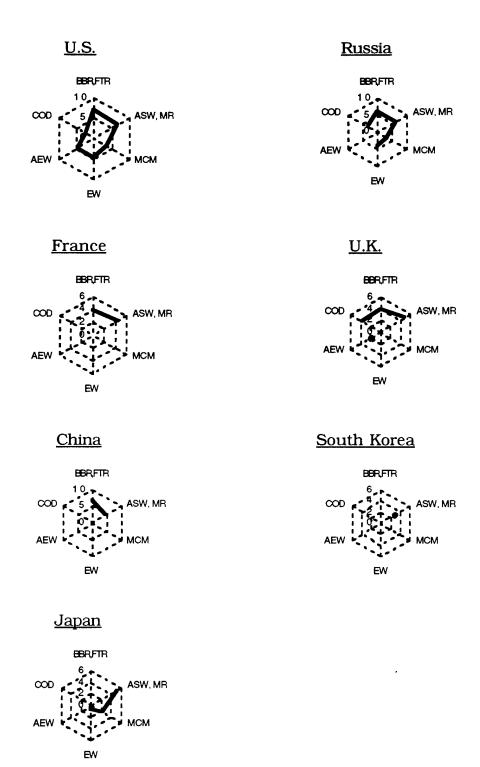


Figure 33 Aircraft Asset Comparison (Number of Aircraft ; in Natural Log.)

													F/A	WAND	AEW E-2C	EP-3	EA.3	EN 68				MR P-38/C			B/VC·S MSV	A-6-E	F/A	F/A	F.	77	FIR F-1	STRIKE			ROMOER	AIRCRAFT:
C D/N	C DX	r o c	Dò	č		<b>*</b>	FZ	F	ž	ż	F-5E/F/T-38	F/A-18-D	F/A-18-B	EC-130Q				ě				B/C			À	m	F/A-18-C	F/A-18-A	F-14-D	F-14-A PLUS	F-14-A					SU
30	_	57	8	<u>.</u>	142	N	0.7	39 MIG-29	S	22 SU-25	26 10.95	41 TU-26	29 10-16	5		17		107 7U-95	=	<u>~</u>	10	321 10.22	_		113 10-142	332	245	159	58	70 5	300 SU-17					
								IG:29	4 SU-27	U-25	U-95	U-26	U-16				10.16	∪.95	IL-20	AN-12	SU-24	U-22	BE-12	1L-38	U-142			1 59 MIG-23/27	58 SU-25	70 SU 24	§U-17		1U-116	TU 22	TU-26	RUSSIA
											225										_		89	36	50			40	70	100	115		33	-5	7	
					FALCON 10MER	MS-760	PALLYE 880	COND	NAVAJO	NORD 262	225 ZEPHMR	ALIZE	ETENDARD							GARDIAN	ATRANTIQUE	ATLANTIC			50 ALIZE						115 CRUSADER	SUPER ETENDA				FRANCE
:			_		ω	7	4	<u>.</u>	2 1.3	13 1.2	200	39	10					_		Un.	9	<u>-</u>			9					_	72	38				
									3	2	2 CHIPMUNK	8 JETSTREAM	10 SEA HARRIER																	HUNTER	12 SEA HARRIER					C.X
									_	-	=	7	51																	ī 2	37				7	
																					PS-5	EX-SOV BE-6								12 0-5	37 J-5/8/7/8		H-8	H-BD		CHINA
Ţ																					Un.	-5			Ì					100	600		130	SOM S	7	
																																				NOBTH KORFA
+														-	-			_							S-2E							4			18	g
																									m										STEEL STEEL	SOUTH NODE A
1	_								YS-111	10/	T.5	P.3C	XM.2					E G						P.21	15 P.3C										7	$\frac{1}{2}$
-									=	IC/LC-90			2				-	5						-											JAP AN	IABA
1		-								23	<u>,</u>	<del>-</del>	-	İ	i							$\uparrow$		ъ °	<u>,                                    </u>						+	-			┪²	

Table 3a Contents of Aircraft Assets (1/2)

HELICOPTERS	SN		RUSSIA		FRANCE		NO.		CHINA		NORTHINDREA	SOUTHKOREA		JAPAN	Γ
ASW	SH-60B	140	ML-14	63	63 LYNX	28	28 SEA KING	2,	SA-321	-5		HIGHES	25	25 HSS-2A/B	75
	SH-60F	-	71 KA-25	88	SA-321	~	2 LYNX	787	78 2 5	0		SA-316	0		
	SH2F/G	76	KA-27	88				. 4	6 2	3		LYNX	12		
	SH-3G/H	148									•				
MOM	<b>ЯН 53D</b>	10	10 ML-14	25										MH-53E	2
	MH-53E	31													
ВМ			KA-25	25					,				L		Γ
AEW						Ĺ	SEA KONG	-					L		Γ
COMMAND			KA-27	25			SEAKING	36					L		
EG EG	CH-46	30			SA-313	8	SEA KING	24						HSS-28	~
					SA-316/-319	9	GAZELLEHT-2/3	28				-		OH-6D/J	2
MESC		398		30		35		0		90			٥		-

Source. The Military Ballance 1993-1994 (The International Institute for Strategic Studies)

Table 3b Contents of Aircraft Assets (2/2)

#### V. FORECAST OF THE COUNTRY SITUATION AROUND JAPAN

This section will describe the forecast of country situation around Japan based on the situation described in Chapter II.

#### A. THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

#### 1. Politics

In Chapter II, the complicated characteristics and mechanisms of policy making process was illustrated. In light of these characteristics, and history shows that a periodic change of the balance of power within each element, the basic structure seems to be unchanged. It is most likely that it will remain so even in the early 21st century.

# 2. Diplomacy

Based upon the fundamental idea of diplomacy, the U.S. will maintain a leadership role in order to achieve international cooperation. Although the probability that the U.S. will take a complete nonintervention policy is low, the opposite extreme of "the policeman of the international world" will be unlikely.

# 3. Economy

The "Twin deficits" will most likely be resolved and the U.S. economy will recover from the recession as the result of effective use of resources distributed from disarmament, the increase in international competitive power based on the supremacy of technology, and the beneficial effects of NAFTA. Although the recovery speed is not fast, the U.S. economy will continue on a steady growth.

#### 4. Military

The principles of the new defense strategy can be expected to prevent a big reduction in military capability when compared to that of Cold War era and the early 21st century. Nevertheless, as a result of the reduced prospect of world wide war, military forces are expected to be reduced by more than 25%. This would increase the need for allied countries to expand their defensive capabilities.

With respect to the Asian region, the U.S. will maintain the regional security arrangement based on bilateral alliances. Kenneth B. Pyle says,  $^{39}$ 

Although U.S. decline is presumed, the security role is still needed. This dependence on the alliance implies resentment over the continued deference to U.S. political leadership, but Japan grudgingly for the time being pays that price. The point that needs to be emphasized is that the United States still has the ability to shape the institutional structure of a new regional order.

With the exception of Japan, forward deployment forces of other countries will be reduced drastically.

#### B. RUSSIA

#### 1. Politics

With the dissatisfactions that the nation has been experiencing, it is not likely that any kind of strong political power will emerge from a reformer's coup. We cannot deny the existence of dangers such as the rise of anti foreign nationalism, a resurgence by the conservatives, and military coup d'état, etc.

Although the 'Democratic Russia', and the supportive nucleus of President Yeltsin have split, he still maintains the support by approximately 40% of the nation, and has not fully lost his power. However, as the probability of the success of economic revolution and establishment of market economy decreases, the power of the president will also decline.

Despite these downfalls, there is no other strong leader who can establish the order of a confused Russian economy and society at this point, Yeltsin might keep the position into the early 21st century.

#### 2. Diplomacy

# a. Diplomacy with the U.S.

The agreement at Camp David in Feb., 1992 seems to provide the basis for the dissolution of mutual hostile relations, and the start of cooperative relation.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>39</sup> Kenneth B. Pyle, "Japan and the Future of Collective Security," in Danny Unger & Paul Blackburn(ed.), *Japan's Emerging Global Role* (INSTITUTE FOR THE STUDY OF DIPLOMACY BOOK, 1993), p113

# b. Diplomacy with China

If the efforts of mutual arms reductions along the border and the mutual trust-building efforts continues, then normal bilateral Sino-Japanese relationships can be developed and maintained.

# c. Diplomacy with Korea

The treaty of friendship has been concluded in August, 1992 with South Korea, emphasizing economic aspects. Ruso-North Korean relations, both political and economic have become estranged because of Russia's decision to maintain diplomatic ties with South Korea.

# d. Diplomacy with Japan

The Russian diplomatic strategy with Japan, which declared the non-separation of politics and economy for the resolution of the northern islands issue, has secured the economic support from Japan.

Although there is a high probability that Russia will return two islands(*Habomai*, *Shikotan*), the likelihood that Russia will return the other two islands(*Kunashiri*, *Etorofu*) remains remote due to their strategic consideration to maintain the Sea of Okhotsk as a submarine sanctuary. As a result, drastic improvement of Japan-Russia relation may not be achieved in near future.

#### 3. Economy

As we saw in the Chapter II, the economic situation of Russia has worsened year by year. The bread prices went up 300% and gasoline 500%. There is little probability that the Russian economy will make substantial progress within the near future. There are two ways to revitalize the economy; the first is to continue to reduce the military expenditures, and the second is to promote liberalization. It is difficult to predict when the Russian economy will recover from current quagmire. It will not be surprising if the recovery is to take more than 10 years.

# 4. Military

The new Russian Federation National Defense Law in 1992 states that Russia is committed to the reduction of its military forces until year 2000. Vladimir I. Ivarov says,<sup>40</sup>

Among potential sources of military threats to Russian security, the military doctrine mentions:

- \* Territorial claims to the Russian Federation
- Potential for local wars and military conflicts close to Russian borders
- \* The use of nuclear weapons, including unauthorized use
- \* The proliferation of weapons of mass destruction and the means of their delivery, and advanced military technologies that can change the balance of forces
- \* The erosion of strategic stability as a result of quantitative and qualitative military buildup
- \* Enlargement of military blocs and alliances threatening the military security of the Russian Federation

The new doctrine emphasizes defensive characteristics as compared offensive doctrine of the former Soviet Union.

#### a. General

- (1) Reduction of quantitative production capability
- (2) Slimming of military force
- (3) Qualitative improvement
- (4) Increase of defense capability in the Pacific region

# b. Strategic Nuclear Forces

- (1) Qualitative improvement of SLBM
- (2) Capability improvement of strategic bombers

#### c. Ground Forces

- (1) Maintenance of the quantity of Far East Forces
- (2) Maintenance of high fighting capability

#### d. Naval Forces

- (1) Qualitative improvement and quantitative reduction of vessels(including submarines).
- (2) Improvement of offensive capability by adopting SLBM

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>40</sup> Vladimir I. Ivanov, "Russia's New Military Doctrine: Implications for Asia," in Michael D. Bellows(ed.), Asia In The 21st Century :Evolving Strategic Priorities (INSTITUTE FOR NATIONAL STRATEGIC STUDIES, 1994), p211~212

#### e. Air Forces

- (1) Qualitative improvement by introducing 4th generation aircraft
- (2) Development of high quality aircraft

#### C. CHINA

#### 1. Politics

The present political condition illustrates one that balances the concerns of reformers and the conservatives. Some observers say that a conclusion to this power struggle must occur before making any accurate prediction for the future of China. On the other hand, other observers say that this struggle only represents a power conflict. They suggest that a pure form of socialism and a spirit of communism become extinct with the trauma of the Great Proletarian Cultural Revolution. As the first generation of revolutionary leaders disappear in the near future, a more pragmatic and nationalistic socialism will be pursued. The report of the central committee of the 14th Party Congress held in October, 1992 embodies this outline. This report reaffirms the creation of "a socialist market economy" characterized by "socialism with Chinese characteristics." Major points of this report are:

- \* Acceleration of economic revolution by centering the establishment of socialist market economy
- \* Promotion of outward-opening policy, and the use of foreign capital, resources, technology, and management experience
- \* Reinforcement of Defense Capability
- \* Accomplishment of autonomous and independent peaceful diplomacy

Important issues facing Chinese politics toward the early 21st century are the decline of leadership as a result of the political corruption, increased pressures toward democratization, and the movement of Sinocentrism.

# 2. Diplomacy

We saw four aspects of Chinese current diplomacy in previous chapters. On the whole, China has been seeking to escape from the international isolation and eliminate criticisms from the U.S. It has also placed emphasis on its economy rather than its ideology. In order to accomplish its modernization it needs international help. China seems to have developed diplomacy that is intended to improve and reinforce its relationship with developed Western countries. Major points in the early 21st century are;

- \* Obtain economic and technological support from Japan and the U.S.
- \* Promote improvement of relations with South-East Asian countries and Russia in order to prevent the expansion of influences of Japan and the U.S..
- \* With respect to the relation with Taiwan, there is less probability of unity.

Xu Xiaojun says, "In analyzing Chinese foreign policy, one must understand that in order for China to continue its economic development, it must have good relations with other countries." <sup>41</sup>

#### 3. Economy

Xu Xiaojun says, "Developing its national economy is the centerpiece of China's grand strategy for the remainder of this century and the first half of the 21st century."<sup>42</sup>

In the early 21st century, Chinese economic policy in the coastal areas will likely succeed by introducing the capital from Japan and the Western countries. Only a limited success, however, is expected in the non-coastal area of China. As a result of the significant difference in the internal growth among the regions and between the rich and the poor, dissatisfaction among the Chinese people could increase and lead to political instability.

<sup>41</sup> Xu Xiaojun, "China's Grand Strategy for the 21st Century," in Michael D. Bellows(ed.), Asia In The 21st Century :Evolving Strategic Priorities (INSTITUTE FOR NATIONAL STRATEGIC STUDIES, 1994), p40

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>42</sup> Ibid. p27

#### 4. Military

As the Chinese government has been declaring that "Taiwan is peculiar land of China," and "China does not ignore the independence of Taiwan," China may only be able to resolve this problem using military strength. Strong naval military capabilities are necessary to prevent the independence of Taiwan. The decline of the Russian threat has provided a great opportunity to develop and maintain this naval capability. In relation to the development of its economy, China seems to be continuing to develop its military strength and is paying particular importance on naval capability. Table 4 shows the flow of China's Naval Strategy.

	1949	<del>)</del> 1979	1980-2000	2001-be	yond
Strategic Concept	Active I (Mao	Defense ist)	Active Defense (modern)	Forward	Defense
Term	coastal	inshore	offshore	mid-distance	far-distance
Other Name	inshore	coastal near shore			long-distance, high seas, blue-water
Chinese Name	yanhai haian	binhai jinan	jinhai	zhonghai	yuanhai yuanyang
Definition 1			0 - 200nm	200 - 600nm	600+nm
Definition 2	100km - 12nm		12 - 350nm		350+nm
Definition 3	territorial sea		EEZ+ continental shelf		beyond
Definition 4			incide the 1st island chain	between the 1st and 2nd island chain	beyond

Definition 1 from Military Terms of the PLA, p.430.

Definition 2 and 3 from Li Qianyuan.

Definition 4 is a summary of Adm. Liu Huaqing's statement and A History of the PLA Navy.

Source: Alexander Chieh-cheng Huang, "The Chinese Navy's Offshore Active Defense Strategy-Conceptualization and Implications," in *Naval War College Review*, Summer 1994, p19

Table 4 The "Offshore Concept in Chinese Naval Strategy

Characteristics that can be predicted from the above table are:

- \* Global operational radius
- \* Independent sea and air control capability

- \* Strong rapid response capability
- \* Strong amphibious capability
- \* Certain degree of Nuclear threat

#### D. SOUTH KOREA/NORTH KOREA

As we saw in the current situation, South Korea has steadily established democracy in a short period, and has been developing economically. On the other hand, North Korea has remained in international isolation. In particular the poor economic condition of North Korea since the end of Cold War seems to have even worsened. Without active economic support of foreign countries, North Korea might resort to some drastic measure. Current investment initiatives lead by South Korea might lay foundation for peaceful unification of the two Koreas.

#### 1. Politics

**A** "New Korea" will probably try to reconstruct the South Korea style domestic political system and include some opposition parties.

# 2. Diplomacy

A reunited Korea would make an effort to improve its international position by strengthening relations with ASEAN, European countries as well as expanding exchanges with Russia and China, but the core of these efforts will focus on the friendship with the U.S. and Japan.

#### 3. Economy

The absorption and unity with North Korea may weaken the economy of South Korea. The costs of unification may largely depend upon the unification timing and level of success of the pre-unification investment by the South to North Korea. However, the factors that reduce the costs of unification to South Korea (e.g. later unification date, successful pre-unification investment to North) could also reduce the probability of the unification itself.

#### 4. Military

As a result of the unity, the strength of the military of the new Korea will increase. "Threat" is evaluated by "ability" and "intention", and Korea will definitely increase its ability. Fortunately, current Korean intentions do not threaten other countries. However, security arrangement in Asia region is different from those of Europe. Up to this point, bilateral security arrangements have been most common to obtain. If each of the these countries (Japan, China, and New Korea) seeks the supreme position in this region, then the military strength will be a major element of this competition. In such a situation, despite its peaceful intention, Korea must be identified as "potential threat". Moreover, if New Korea has Nuclear Arms capability and a method of delivery then it will become a stronger "potential threat" than that of the era of North/South Korea.

#### E. PECULIARITY OF ASIA/PACIFIC REGION

In order to forecast the total situation of this region, it is necessary to identify the characteristics of the environment in the Asia/Pacific region. Here are some characteristic of the environment in the Asia/Pacific region. Although the Cold-War had ended, this area can not be treated as same as the Europe.

#### 1. Impact of Collapse of Russia

Unlike the western countries, those in the Pacific have not been developing advanced defense systems simply to meet the military threat of former Soviet Union. The collapse of former Soviet Union, however, did not mean the dramatic change of security environment. The level of military tension has not deceased rapidly. On the contrary, Asian countries have been trying to pay more attention to the security issues and the development of military power after the end of Cold War.

#### 2. Fluidaization of Power Relationship

One important characteristic of the period of the Cold War is the efforts of Asian nations to construct their own nation and establish their identity. This constitutes one reason why the Asian region has

become the stage for a fierce leadership struggle between the East and the West. As a result of the end of the Cold War, power relationships have become fluid. Lee G. Cordner says,<sup>43</sup>

The security environment in Southeast Asia is both complex and fluid. Changes in the involvement of external powers, the emergence of regional powers, the continued existence of established bilateral and multilateral alliances, and proposals for new groupings all contribute to an atmosphere of uncertainty.

Young Asian countries have begun to seek their own security policies and attempted seriously to deal with their own security issues. Economic development and political motivation for military development described above are one characteristic.

#### 3. Immaturity of Security System

Tension across the Demilitarized Zone (DMZ) in the Korean Peninsula and the probability of uncontrolled nuclear proliferation shows the precarious nature of Asian securities. At this moment, it is difficult to make firm predictions concerning the timing and method of Korean unification. China continues to have unresolved problems despite its possible economic development and modernization. In Indochina, the war in Cambodia has finally ended, and Vietnam and other nations are about to enter a period of economic construction. Conflicts among several nations over the territorial claims to islands scattered off the coast of Vietnam may develop into a military clash. All this shows that a fully stabilized political and military situation does not yet exist in this region.

# 4. Geopolitical Characteristic

As described on the part of geopolitical characteristics of Japan, the North-East Asian and North-West Pacific are areas of interests that the U.S., Russia and China have been concentrating. Russia and China are demonstrating the characteristics of a oceanic nation. Moreover, these three nations have nuclear weapons. The U.S. will continue to have interest in this region, not only from the security viewpoint but

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>43</sup> Lee G. Cordner, "Regional Resilience-The Imperative for Maritime Security Cooperation in Southeast Asia," in *Naval War College Review*, Spring 1994, p45

also in light of its growing trade interests. Lee G. Cordner continues,<sup>44</sup>

The United States continues to have in the region many national interests, which can be summarized as follows: Preventing the domination of Asia and the Pacific, either politically or militarily, by a single state or group of states; maintaining U.S. access to resources and markets and strengthening U.S. economic competitiveness-an objective to which the integrity of the SLOCs is central; supporting the security of friends and allies; and encouraging the development of democratic institutions, freedoms, self-determination, and human rights.

# F. ENCOUNTERING PHENOMENA OR EVENTS

In general, several types of likely dangers are discussed. Some of these are "(1) the question that whether the five permanent members of the United Nations Security Council will continue to have the will and ability to play a constructive role in the international community, (2) localized military clashes and (3) proliferation of weapons and arms-related technologies."<sup>45</sup>

# G. FACTORS OF USE OF MILITARY FORCE THAT AFFECT JAPAN

This section consider factors that cause the use of military force that might affect Japan.

#### 1. Russia

- (1) The imbalance of power in the Far East region
- (2) The decline of military strength of the U.S. in the Far East region
- (3) The aggravation of Japan-Russia relation (territorial issue, economic support issue, etc.)
- (4) The spread of dispute in the other regions
- (5) The conversion to the policy by force as a result of the rise of the conservatives or the military authorities
- (6) The spread of domestic disputes

Lee G. Cordner, "Regional Resilience-The Imperative for Maritime Security Cooperation in Southeast Asia," in *Naval War College Review*, Spring 1994, p45 Advisory Group on Defense Issues, "The Modality of the Security and Defense Capability of Japan - The Outlook for the 21st Century-", 1994, p4

#### 2. China

- (1) The imbalance of military power in the Far East region
- (2) The decline of military strength of the U.S. and Russia in the Far East region
- (3) The aggravation of Japan-China relations
- (4) The spread of dispute in the other regions
- (5) The resolution of the territorial issues

#### 3. United Korea

- (1) The unbalance of power in the Far East region
- (2) The aggravation of Japan-United Korea relation (territorial issues, economic support issues, etc.)
- (3) The transformation of the domestic issues (economic slump, etc.)
- (4) The spread of regional disputes

#### H. THE CRISIS SITUATION

Taking previous sections of this chapter into consideration, the following "what if" scenarios are constructed for the possible crisis situation in the early 21st century.

#### 1. Direct Threat Scenarios

#### a. Invasion by Russia

- (1) Probability of Occurrence. There seems little probability of this type invasion occurring in the period, however, we can not fully discount the possibility in the period beyond.
- (2) Degree of Threat. In light of its professed intentions, there seems no threat, however, Japan cannot help feeling threatened from the aspect of their enormous military capability. Although military capability seems to decrease quantitatively, military industries will be kept operational in order to export arms. Russia will maintain a high qualitative ability in this region.
- (3) Propriety of Coping. There is little need of a defense capability to cope with this type threat because of the small probability of its occurrence in the target era. However, since this type invasion requires a great deal of defense capability, the basic

defense capability that enables Japan to respond rapidly to the change of intention of Russia must be maintained.

# b. Invasion by China

- (1) Probability of Occurrence. The probability of this invasion is not high, however, this threat has the highest probability of all the possible direct invasions.
- (2) Degree of Threat. China is the only communist country in the region, and its Sinocentrism based policy could become a great threat to the neighboring countries. There are several unsolved issues between China and Japan such as possession issue of Senkaku Island, and continental shelf issue in the East China Sea. Modernization and the outright expansion of the naval strength of China is likely to become a significant threat to South-West Islands and maritime traffic of Japan.
- (3) Propriety of Coping. With respect to the Sino-Japan dispute based on territorial issues, there may be a possibility that the national interest of Japan and that of the U.S. will not match. As a result, it is difficult for Japan to expect the U.S.'s full military support. In this case, Japan will have to maintain a certain degree of defense capability so Japan can resolve this issue by itself.

#### c. Invasion by United Korea

- (1) Probability of Occurrence. There is a little probability of this type of invasion in the target era.
- (2) Degree of Threat. There is a little threat. A new Korea would be likely to keep good relations with Japan and the U.S. in order to focus its military strength against China and Russia. However, there is a territorial issue concerning *Takesima* island, and there is also historical anti-Japan feeling among Korean people. There is a probability that these two issues could be combined and develop into a dispute between both countries.
- (3) Propriety of Coping. There is little necessity of coping. However, the modernization of New Korea will influence the balance of power in East Asia, and directly influence the defense of

Japan. We will have to pay close attention to the movement of a united Korea.

# 2. Indirect Threat Scenarios (Repercussion From Other regional Conflict)

# a. Limitation of Use of Specific Sea Area

(This is a scenario that the regional disputes concerning territorial and ocean resources will threaten the safety of maritime traffic of Japan)

- (1) Probability of Occurrence. This scenario has a higher probability than any other threat scenarios considered here. For example, a dispute in the South China Sea arising from the Spratly Island issue may spread and influence the maritime traffic of Japan.
- (2) Degree of Threat. As described in Chapter III, the Japanese economy relies largely on maritime transportation. The security of maritime traffic is vital to the survival of Japan. Japanese sea lanes are spread all over the world, and any regional dispute will have serious implications for Japan.
- (3) Propriety of Coping. Japan needs to respond to this type situation based upon the region and degree of the dispute. It is difficult for Japan to secure the safety of maritime traffic only by its defense capability. Therefore, it is important to closely coordinate with the U.S. and try to resolve the dispute by multinational military action lead by the U.N. Needless to say, but such action must be the last result after every effort to resolve the dispute through diplomatic and economic actions.

# b. Participation to the Peace-Keeping Operations (PKO)

- (1) Probability of Occurrence. There seems to be high probability of occurrence of regional disputes. PKOs lead by the U.N. have a great role in the resolution of that dispute. Japan will be required to provide both monetary and human contribution to PKOs.
- (2) Degree of Threat. This threat is not direct one, however, there is anxiety that Japan will be isolated as the results of insufficient human contributions.

(3) Propriety of Coping. The peace and security of Japan is closely related to the stability of the world, specifically Asia region. As a result, the participation to PKO contributes to the defense of Japan. Japan must avoid becoming isolated in the international society by neglecting its duties as a major but non-super power country.

#### VI. NEW FEATURE OF THE JMSDF

# A. FACTORS AND CONTINGENCIES FOR THE JMSDF TO CHANGE ITS DEFENSE POLICY

This section summarizes the factors and contingencies described in previous chapters that might influence the future JMSDF policy.

# 1. Meaning of End of Cold War

As a result of the end of the Cold-War, the U.S. has been reducing its military forces including those in the Asia/Pacific region. During the Cold-War, the U.S. needed Japan to be an ally against the Eastern Countries, especially Russia. However, from U.S. perspective and despite many common interests, the end of Cold-War means a reduction of the imperative need of Japan for U.S. since the overriding common threat had decreased. Moreover, the secondary demand for Japan's cooperation which has been put aside during the Cold War era has taken a more prominent role.

From Japan's public perspective, the apparent decreased threat means less support for U.S. initiatives. Japan, however, actually needs more U.S. support in the event of potential regional conflicts.

# 2. Emergence of New Power

China's GNP and economic development has been increasing at an outstanding rate. Supported by economic developments, China has been reorganizing and modernizing its military forces. In the area of the naval force, China may be changing from coastal defense to ocean navy (see Table 4, p.72).

# 3. Decrease of U.S. Pacific Naval Forces

As we saw in Chapter II, major U.S. naval forces have been decreasing since 1989. The number of ships in 1994 fell to 66% of that in 1988 and the total tonnage decreased to 80% of that in 1988. During the same period the U.S. public has become more concerned with domestic issues than international events. As a result, the U.S. is expected to be less willing to respond to the regional conflicts of Japanese concern.

#### 4. New Movement of United Korea

The Korean peninsula may be united within  $10 \sim 15$  years. This means an emergence of powerful military country in this region. Keeping good relations with a united Korea is essential to the security issue of Japan.

# 5. Lack of Balance of Maritime Self Defense Force

As we saw in Chapter IV, U.S. and Japanese naval physical assets are complementary reflecting the Cold-War era strategy. As a result, Japan individually lacks a balanced force when compared with other medium sized countries. In light of the fact Japan might not receive timely U.S. cooperation in the regional conflict, Japan might consider developing more balanced forces to reduce the probability of such predicament.

#### B. CHANGE OF LEGAL LIMITATION

As we saw in previous chapter, legal limitations, including the Constitution, hinder the development of a more balanced JMSDF. Not only in regards to the military area but also in the other related areas, legal limitations have been a large barrier for Japan to respond positively and promptly to the U.S. requests. Until recently, the U.S. could accept these limitation, however, now the U.S. may find the alliance less beneficial if Japan continues to adhere to these legal limitations. Following changes in legal context regarding JSDF could enhance the Japan's security. Necessary changes may include:

- \* Position the JSDF as a normal military force in the Constitution.
- \* Three Non-Nuclear Principles must be changed to permit nuclear powered vessel and submarines.

# C. NEW FEATURE OF THE JMSDF

In order to improve the maritime defense capability under the circumstances described above, I will examine the feature and the costs of an alternative force structure of JMSDF.

# 1. Physical Feature of an Alternative Maritime Force Structure a. Ship Assets

TYPE		NUMBER	STD TON	CREW
SUBMARINE	SSBN	4	8,000	100
	SS	12	4,000	60
CARRIER	DDV	2	15,000	300
DESTROYER	DDH	4	5,000	180
	DDG	8	7,000	180
	DD	20	5,000	150
	DD	30	3,000	130
MINE	MST	4	8,000	120
	MSO	6	1,500	60
	MSC	45	550	40
AMPHIBIOUS	LST	4	8,000	100
	LST	6	4,000	60
SUPPORT	AOE	4	10,000	100
	ATF	2	8,000	100
	ASR	2	3,500	100
	ATSS	2	4,000	30
	ATS	2	3,000	100
	AOS	4	3,000	100
	AGS	4	3,000	50
	ARC	2	5,000	100
	ASE	2	4,000	50
	AGB	1	10,000	100
	TV	3	4,000	130

Table 5 New Feature of Ship Asset

# b. Aircraft Assets

TY	PE	NUMBER	CLUE
FTR	VFA	40	1
ASW	VP	60	10
	SH	100	3
EW	EP	6	10
MCM	МН	12	7
OTHERS			
TPT	VC	8	4
RESQ	US	7	10
RESQ	UH	21	3
MULTI	UP	4	5
TRG	-	80	2

Table 6 New Feature of Aircraft Asset

# 2. Fleet Comparison

Figure 34 shows the comparison of fleet composition with displacement tons in natural logarithms. The new feature represents a balanced military.

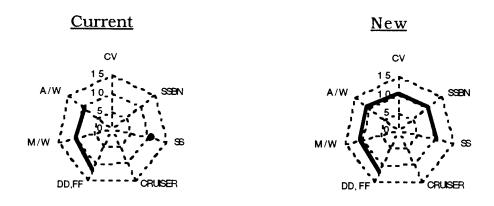


Figure 34 Comparison of Fleet Composition (Ton) (Natural Log)

# D. COST ESTIMATION OF BASE LINE FORCE STRUCTURE

This section estimates the costs of the base line force structure if the JMSDF were to continue the same defense policy at the same composition levels into the early 21st century. I will consider time between FY2010~2020 as a period of estimation.

# 1. Ship Assets

Table 7 shows the estimated cost of ship assets. This table is calculated based upon Appendix AE and Appendix AF

(Unit: Constant 1000 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

	Baseline Force	Retirement during 2010-	Ship of	Dating And Dates	Total Deigo
Түре	Structure	2020	Requirement	Estimated Price	Total Price
SS	16	12	12		885,343,885
DDH	4	2	2	111,677,445	223,354,891
DDG	8	3	3	234,534,151	703,602,454
DD	20	9	9	108,149,242	973,343,177
DD (*DE)	30	16	16	81,054,702	1,296,875,226
MST	4	0	0	-	-
MSO	6	3	3	46,735,466	140,206,398
MSC	33	10	10	9,805,065	98,050,653
LST	4	0	0	-	-
LST	2	2	2	19,040,702	38,081,403
AOE	4	3	3	30,217,951	90,653,853
ASR	2	1	1	3,343,452	3,343,452
ATS	2	1	1	37,512,094	37,512,094
AOS	2	0	0	-	-
AGS	4	2	2	17,461,435	34,922,870
ARC	1	1	1	43,585,981	43,585,981
ASE	2	1	1	51,693,799	51,693,799
AGB	1	1	1	-	-
TV	3	1	1	63,635,271	63,635,271
TOTAL					4,684,205,408

Note: AGB is built by the budget of Education Agency.

Table 7 Cost Estimation of Ship Asset (Baseline)

# 2. Aircraft Assets

Table 8 shows the estimated cost of aircraft assts. This table is calculated based upon Appendix AG and Appendix AH.

(Unit: Constant 1000 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

(TATE	Baseline	Retirement		Estimated Dries	Total Dwice
TYPE	force		Requiremen	Estimated Price	Total Price
	structure	2010-2020	t		
VP	80	41	41	24,939,277	1,022,510,369
SH	100	24	24	10,362,632	248,703,158
EP	5	5	5	25,828,731	129,143,657
MH	11	6	6	13,415,135	80,490,808
VC	4	0	0	9,255,173	0
US	7	3	3	15,474,666	46,423,997
UH	21	8	8	7,884,388	63,075,107
UP	2	2	2	30,528,119	61,056,239
TRG. etc	80	55	55		68,418,916
TOTAL	310	144	144		1,719,822,250

Table 8 Cost Estimation of Aircraft Assets (Baseline)

#### 3. Total

The total estimated budget is calculated as follows;

#### a. Personnel and Provisions

(Unit: Constant 1000 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

	1993 BUDGET	Budge	t /Person	Escalation	Number of	Expenses	Expenses
				Rate	Personnel	-	-
	(Real)	1993	2015	(%/Year)	in 2015	in 2015	2010~2020
ı	329,059,411	7,074	13,846	3.1	46,085	638,092,910	6,380,929,100

Note: Escalation Rate is a average between 1985 and 1993 and calculated from Appendix Z(see Appendix Al). Number of personnel in 2015 (45,085) is estimated to be same as that in 1994.

Table 9 Personnel and Provisions Expense (2010~2020)

#### b. Front Line

(1) Ship Asset: 4,684,205,407 (1000 Yen)

(2) Aircraft Asset: 1,719,822,250 (1000 Yen)

(3) Ammunition

(Unit: Constant 1000 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

I	1993 BUDGET	Escalation	Expense	Expense
١		Rate	in	
ı	(Real)	(%/Year)	<b>2</b> 015	2010~2020
Ì	41,097,536	9.2	284,914,026	2,849,140,256

Note: Escalation Rate is a average between 1985 and 1993 and calculated from Appendix Z(see Appendix Al).

Table 10 Ammunition Expense (2010~2020)

#### c. Others

(Unit: Constant 1000 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

1993 BUDGET	Escalation Rate	Expense	Expense
(Real)	(%/Year)	2015	2010~2020
331,655,062	7.1	1,499,874,732	14,998,747,321

Note: Escalation Rate is a average between 1985 and 1993 and calculated from Appendix Z(see Appendix Al).

Table 11 Other Expense (2010~2020)

#### d. Total

(Unit: Constant 1000 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

	Expenses	Relevant Table
Ship Assets	4,684,205,407	Table 11
Aircraft Assets	1,719,822,250	Table 12
Personnel & Provisions	6,380,929,100	Table 13
Ammunitions	2,849,140,256	Table 14
Others	14,998,747,321	Table 15
Total	30,532,845,336	

Table 12 Estimate of Total Expenses(2010~2020)

#### E. COST ESTIMATION OF ALTERNATIVE FORCE STRUCTURE

# 1. Personnel Composition

Personnel composition of the new feature are estimated as follows:

#### a. On Board Members

Table 13 shows the estimates of total crew number on board. Estimation is based upon current manning level and the recent trend of crew automation. New crew size for the period considered is assumed, on the average, 70-80% of the current manning level.

TYPE		NUMBER OF SHIP	CREW NUMBER	Total crew number
SUBMARINE	SSBN	4	100	400
	SS	12	60	720
CARRIER	DDV	2	300	600
DESTROYER	DDH	4	180	720
	DDG	8	180	1,440
	DD	20	150	3,000
	DD	30	130	3,900
MINE	MST	4	120	480
	MSO	6	60	360
	MSC	45	40	1,800
AMPHIBIOUS	LST	4	100	400
	LST	6	60	360
SUPPORT	AOE	4	100	400
	ATF	2	100	200
	ASR	2	100	200
	ATSS	2	30	60
	ATS	2	100	200
	AOS	4	100	400
	AGS	4	50	200
	ARC	2	100	200
	ASE	2	50	100
	AGB	1	100	100
	TV	3	130	390
OTHERS				3,000
TOTAL				19,630

Table 13 Estimation of On Board Personnel

#### b. Aviation Members

(1) Crew. Table 14 shows the estimated requirements of total numbers for aviation crews. Air crew manning estimation is assumed as the same as the current level.

TYPE		NUMBER	CREW	Coeffi.	TOTAL MEMBER
FTR	VFA	40	1	2.0	80
ASW	VP	60	10	1.5	900
	SH	100	3	2.0	600
EW	EP	6	10	1.5	90
MCM	MH	12	7	2.0	168
OTHERS					
TPT	VC	8	4	1.2	38
RESQ	US	7	10	1.5	105
RESQ	UH	21	3	2.0	126
MULTI	UP	4	5	1.5	30
TRG	-	80	2	1.5	195
TOTAL					2,332

Table 14 Estimation of Aviation Crew Personnel

(2) Maintenance. Table 15 shows the estimated requirements of the total number of aviation maintenance personnel. Maintenance manning estimation is assumed as the same as the current level.

ТҮРЕ		NUMBER	Coeffi.	TOTAL MEMBER
FTR	VFA	40	15	600
ASW	VP	60	20	1,200
	SH	100	14	1,400
EW	EP	6	20	120
MCM	MH	12	14	168
OTHERS		-	-	-
TPT	VC	8	20	160
RESQ	US	7	20	140
RESQ	UH	21	14	294
MULTI	UP	4	20	80
TRG	-	80	5	400
TOTAL				4,487

Table 15 Estimation of Aviation Maintenance Personnel

(3) Others. Head Quarter, etc. :5,000 (This number is base upon the current level.)

#### c. Total Member

Table 16 shows the estimated total manpower level for an alternative force structure. Manpower level of 'ON SHORE', 'COMMON' and 'RESERVE' are based on the current level.

TYPE	TOTAL MANPOWER LEVEL
ON BOARD	19,630
AVIATION	11,819
ON SHORE	11,000
COMMON	2,000
RESERVE	2,000
TOTAL	46,449

Table 16 Total Manpower Level of an Alternative Force Structure

From this computation, the estimated total manpower requirement of JMSDF are calculated to be almost the same as the current level(46,085 in 1994).

#### 2. Financial Evaluation

In Chapter III and IV, the trend of defense expenditures and ship and aircraft expansion and their cost were illustrated. Taking these trends into account, the financial impact of the new features of JMSDF are calculated.

# a. Ship Assets

Using FY2010  $\sim$  2020 as the period of evaluation (see Appendix AE), necessary estimates and cost calculation are shown in following table (see Appendix AF).

Comparing this table with table 7(Cost estimation of the alternative structure), estimated cost of an alternative structure will increase by 61.3% (i.e. (7,556,233,582 - 4,684,205,408) / 4,684,205,408 = 0.6131).

(Unit: Constant 1000 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

TYPE	Alternative Force	Baseline Force at	Retirement During	Required Ships for	Estimated Price per	TOTAL PRICE
TIPE	Structure	2010	2010-2020	Alternative	Ship	
SSBN	4	0		4	400,646,244	1,602,584,976
SS	12	16	12	8	73,778,657	590,229,257
DDV	2	0		2	242,469,243	
DDH	4	4	2	2	111,677,445	
DDG	8	8	3	5	234,534,151	1,172,670,757
DD	20	20	9	9	108,149,242	
DD (*DE)	30	30	16	16	81,054,702	1,296,875,226
MST	4	4	0	0	-	-
MSO	6	6	3	3	46,735,466	
MSC	45	33	10	22	9,805,065	215,711,437
LST	4	4	0	0	-	-
LST	6	2	2	6	19,040,702	
AOE	4	4	3	3	30,217,951	
ATF	2	0		2	91,590,506	183,181,011
ASR	2	2	1	1	62,735,355	
ATSS	2	0		2	34,304,960	68,609,919
ATS	2	2	1	1	37,512,094	
AOS	4	2	0	2	30,979,316	
AGS	4	4	2	2	17,461,435	
ARC	2	1	1	2	43,585,981	
ASE	2	2	1	1	51,693,799	51,693,799
AGB	1	1	1	1	-	-
TV	3	3	1	1	63,635,271	63,635,271
TOTAL						7,556,233,582

Note: AGB is built by the budget of Education Agency.

Table 17 Cost Estimation of Ship Assets

# b. Aircraft Assets

Using FY2010  $\sim$  2020 as the period of evaluation(see Appendix AG), necessary estimates and its cost calculation are shown in following table (see Appendix AH).

Comparing this table with Table 8(Cost estimation of the alternative structure), the estimated cost of an alternative structure will increase by 3.3% (i.e.(1,776,642,085 - 1,719,822,250 / 1,719,822,250 = 0.0331).

(Unit: Constant 1000 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,							
TYPE	Alternative Force	Baseline Force	Retirement During	Required Ships for	Estimated Price per	TOTAL PRICE		
	Structure	Structure	2010-2020	Alternative	Ship	TOTALTIQUE		
		at 2010		1				
VFA	40	0		40	10,070,248	402,809,919		
VP	60	80	41	21	24,939,277	523,724,823		
SH	100	100	24	24	10,362,632	248,703,158		
EP	6	5	5	6	25,828,731	154,972,388		
MH	12	11	6	7	13,415,135	93,905,942		
VC	8	4	0	4	9,255,173	37,020,691		
US	7	7	3	4	15,474,666	61,898,662		
UH	21	21	8	8	7,884,388	63,075,107		
UP	4	2	2	4	30,528,119	122,112,477		
TRG. etc	80	-	55	55		68,418,916		
TOTAL	338	310	144	173		1,776,642,085		

Table 18 Cost Estimation of Aircraft Assets

#### c Personnel and Provisions

Table 19 shows the cost estimation of personnel & provisions. This table was made using estimated number of personnel instead of using number of personnel in 1994.

(Unit: Constant 1000 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

1993 BUDGET	Budge	t /Person	Escalation	Number of	Expenses	Expenses
			Rate	Personnel	_	-
(Real)	1993	2015	(%/Year)	in 2015	in 2015	2010~2020
329,059,411	7,074	13,846	3.1	46,449	643,134,214	6,431,342,144

Note: Escalation Rate is a average between 1985 and 1993 and calculated from appendix Z(see Appendix Al).

Table 19 Personnel and Provisions Expense (2010~2020)

#### d. Front Line

These costs were calculated in the same way as the base line structure and cost of ammunitions was assumed to be the same.

- (1) Ship Asset: 7,5556,233,582 (1000 Yen)
- (2) Aircraft Asset: 1,776,642,085 (1000 Yen)
- (3) Ammunition

 (Unit: Constant 1000 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

 1993 BUDGET
 Escalation Rate (%/Year)
 Expense in 2010~2020

 (Real)
 (%/Year)
 2015
 2010~2020

 41,097,536
 9.2
 284,914,026
 2,849,140,256

Note: Escalation Rate is a average between 1985 and 1993 and calculated from Appendix Z(see Appendix Al).

Table 20 Ammunition Expense (2010~2020)

#### e. Others

These costs were calculated in the same manner as the base line structure.

(Unit: Constant 1000 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

1993 BUDGET	Escalation Rate	Expense	Expense
(Real)	(%/Year)	2015	2010~2020
331,655,062	7.1	1,499,874,732	14,998,747,321

Note: Escalation Rate is a average between 1985 and 1993 and calculated from Appendix Z(see Appendix AI).

Table 21 Other Expense (2010~2020)

# f. Total

(Unit: Constant 1000 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

	Expenses	Relevant Table
Ship Assets	7,556,233,582	
Aircraft Assets	1,776,642,085	
Personnel & Provisions	6,431,342,144	
Ammunitions	2,849,140,256	
Others	14,998,747,321	
Total	33,612,105,389	

Table 22 Estimate of Total Expenses(2010~2020)

From Table 22, an annualized average of 3,361,200 million Yen is calculated to accomplish the new alternative structure of JMSDF.

#### F. COMPARISON OF TOTAL COSTS

#### 1. Ship Assets

Table 23 shows the difference in ship costs for the two force structures. From this Table, it is apparent that almost 70% of increased costs are related to the buildup of SSBN and DDV (Right class CV that operates VFA).

(Linit:	Constant	1000 Ven	in 1985 vear	Ven)
TOTHE	COMBINE	TOOC TELL	III 1900 VEAL	16111

TYPE			TOTAL PRICE	
	Baseline	Alternative	Difference	%
SSBN	0	1,602,584,976	1,602,584,976	55.8%
SS	885,343,885	590,229,257	-295,114,628	-10.3%
DDV	0	484,938,486	484,938,486	16.9%
DDH	223,354,891	223,354,891	0	0.0%
DDG	703,602,454	1,172,670,757	469,068,303	16.3%
DD	973,343,177	973,343,177	0	0.0%
DD (*DE)	1,296,875,226	1,296,875,226	0	0.0%
MST	-	-	-	-
MSO	140,206,398	140,206,398	0	0.0%
MSC	98,050,653	215,711,437	117,660,784	4.1%
LST	-	-	•	-
LST	38,081,403	114,244,210	76,162,807	2.7%
AOE	90,653,853	90,653,853	0	0.0%
ATF	0	183,181,011	183,181,011	6.4%
ASR	3,343,452	62,735,355	59,391,903	2.1%
ATSS	0	68,609,919	68,609,919	2.4%
ATS	37,512,094	37,512,094	0	0.0%
AOS	0	61,958,632	61,958,632	2.2%
AGS	34,922,870	34,922,870	0	0.0%
ARC	43,585,981	87,171,962	43,585,981	1.5%
ASE	51,693,799	51,693,799	0	0.0%
AGB	-	-	- 1	-
TV	63,635,271	63,635,271	0	0.0%
TOTAL	4,684,205,407	7,556,233,581	2,872,028,174	

Table 23 Comparison of Total Costs of Ship Assets

#### 2. Aircraft Assets

Table 24 shows the difference in aircraft costs for the two structures. From this table, it is clear that the increased procurement cost of VFA is almost offset by the reduction of the procurement cost of VP aircraft. This trade off minimizes the cost difference between the two force structure for the aircraft.

(Unit: Constant 1000 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

TYPE			TOTAL PRICE	
	Baseline	Alternative	Difference	%
VFA	0	402,809,919	402,809,919	708.9%
VP	1,022,510,369	523,724,823	-498,785,546	-877.8%
	248,703,158	248,703,158	0	0.0%
	129,143,657	154,972,388	25,828,731	45.5%
	80,490,808	93,905,942	13,415,134	23.6%
CV	0	37,020,691	37,020,691	65.2%
US	46,423,997	61,898,662	15,474,665	27.2%
	63,075,107	63,075,107	0	0.0%
UP	61,056,239	122,112,477	61,056,238	107.5%
. etc.	68,418,916	68,418,916	0	0.0%
TOTAL	1,719,822,250	1,776,642,085	56,819,830	

Table 24 Comparison of Total Costs of Aircraft

#### 3. Total

Table 25 shows the comparison of total costs of 'Baseline' and 'Alternative'. From this table the cost of alternative force structure increases by 9.73% compared with baseline structure (i.e. (33,612,105,388-30,632,844,334)/30,632,844,334=0.0973). A noticeable increase of 96.4% is indicated and is due to the increased cost of the ship assets. Approximately 70% of the increased cost of ship assets were based upon the increased buildup of SSBN and DDV.

(Unit: Constant 1000 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

			TOTAL PRICE	
	Baseline	Alternative	Difference	%
Ship Assets	4,684,205,407	7,556,233,582	2,872,028,175	96.4%
Aircraft Assets	1,719,822,250	1,776,642,085	56,819,835	1.9%
Personnel & Provisions	6,380,929,100	6,431,342,144	50,413,044	1.7%
Ammunitions	2,849,140,256	2,849,140,256	0	0.0%
Others	14,998,747,321	14,998,747,321	0	0.0%
Total	30,632,844,334	33,612,105,388	2,979,261,054	

Table 25 Comparison of Total Costs

#### G. BUDGET ESTIMATION

From Chapter IV, it was observed that the JMSDF budget remained about 25 % of the Defense Expenditures for last 20 years. If a similar budget composition continues, then the total JSDF budget will be around 13.44 trillion Yen(i.e. 3.36 \* 4 = 13.44 trillion). Table 26 shows the estimation of the JMSDF budget. For the computation of this table, a real GNP growth rate of 3.6% (average between 1985 and 1993) is used for the period of  $1995\sim2020$ (see Appendix AI).

From this table, the annualized average real GNP will become 930.38 trillion Yen for 2010-2020. This amounts to an annualized average JMSDF budget of 2.28 trillion Yen for the same period. This is less than the required expenditure (3.36 trillion Yen) to implement the alternative force structure. Required defense expenditures becomes 1.44 % of GNP (i.e. 13.44/930.38=0.0144). This figure exceeds the current level of defense expenditure.

With respect to budget requirements, the baseline structure becomes 1.32% of GNP (i.e. 3.06\*4/930.38=0.0132). This figure is calculated mainly from the difference of escalation rate between GNP and total assets. As long as economic conditions and the increasing rate of costs continue at current level, the JSDF will encounter budget problems regardless if the JSDF maintains its current baseline force structure.

As a result, the increase of cost for an alternative force structure shows only 0.12% of GNP (i.e. 0.0144-0.0132=0.0012). This amount is possible and not surprising .

Table 27 shows the Defense Expenditure of other countries. In comparison with other countries, the new share rate is reasonable.

(Unit:Constant10^8 Yen in 1985 year Yen)

		Defense Expenditure	JMSDF BUDGET
Fiscal Year	Real GNP	DE/GNP=0.979%	25 % Of GNP
		(AVE.('85~'93))	
1994	4,399,389	43,070	10,768
1995	4,557,766	44,621	11,155
1996	4,721,846	46,227	11,557
1997	4,891,833	47,891	11,973
1998	5,067,939	49,615	12,404
1999	5,250,384	51,401	12,850
2000	5,439,398	53,252	13,313
2001	5,635,216	55,169	13,792
2002	5,838,084	57,155	14,289
2003	6,048,255	59,212	14,803
2004	6,265,992	61,344	15,336
2005	6,491,568	63,552	15,888
2006	6,725,265	65,840	16,460
2007	6,967,374	68,211	17,053
2008	7,218,200	70,666	17,667
2009	7,478,055	73,210	18,303
2010	7,747,265	75,846	18,961
2011	8,026,166	78,576	19,644
2012	8,315,108	81,405	20,351
2013	8,614,452	84,335	21,084
2014	8,924,573	87,372	21,843
2015	9,245,857	90,517	22,629
2016	9,578,708	93,776	23,444
2017	9,923,541	97,151	24,288
2018	10,280,789	100,649	25,162
2019	10,650,897	104,272	26,068
2020	11,034,330	108,026	27,007
AVE.(2010~2020)	9,303,790	91,084	22,771

Table 26 Estimate of JMSDF Budget

		DEFENSE EXPENDITURE	DEFENSE EXPENDITURE	
	COUNTRY	(1985 PRICE)	/person (1985 price)	DE/GNP(GDP)
	000	(million dollar)	(dollar)	(%)
1	UNITED STATES	242,717	964	<b>5</b> .3
2	RUSSIA	39,680	268	9.9
3	CHINA	22,364	19	5.0
4	FRANCE	21,898	385	3.4
5	UNITED KINGDOM	20,726	366	
6	GERMANY	19,252	251	2.4
7	JAPAN	16,901	136	1.0
8	SAUDI ARABIA	14,535	1,371	11.8
9	ITALY	10,690	186	2.0
10	KUWAIT	10,185	5,000	62.4
11	CANADA	7,790	288	2.0
12	INDIA	7,550	9	2.5
13	SOUTH KOREA	7,189	160	3.8
14	TAIWAN	5,373	<b>25</b> 3	4.8
15	NORTH KOREA	5,087	214	25.7
16	AUSTRALIA	4,335	254	2.4
17	CROATIA	4,330	913	24.1
18	UKRAINE	4,320	82	3.8
19	U.A.E	4,249	2,418	14.6
20	ISRAEL	3,984	783	11.1

Source: The Military Balance 1993-1994

Table 27 Defense Expenditure of High-Ranking Countries(1992)

#### VII. CONCLUSION

As I stated at the outset, the primary research question was "Should the force structure of JMSDF in the early 21st century remain the same as it has been in the last 10 years?"

To answer this question, I made a brief country analysis of Japan and her neighboring countries in terms of their politics, diplomacy, economy and military. The neighboring countries analyzed included China, North and South Korea, Russia and the U.S. This analysis was followed by future prospect for these countries in the early 21st century in terms of the same four variables. Based upon the above country analysis, I developed a series of hypothetical threat scenarios and examined them in terms of their likelihood, degree of threat and propriety of facing the threat.

#### Changed Paradigm

Japan faces a more vexing situation in its dealing with her neighbor and the U.S. in this post Cold-War era. During Cold-War, the U.S. and Japan faced a common threat of expanding communism and formed a strong security arrangement. In particular, the U.S. Naval Forces Pacific and JMSDF comprised a complementary force structure. However, with the disappearance of such clear common interests, the physical complementarity of the two forces could no longer by itself shape and bond security relations. Although there is no clear evidence that the U.S. will depart from Japan, it may not be possible to secure the same level of U.S. commitment to the security of Japan.

#### Japanese Public Apathy

When the Japanese public continues to remain reluctant over any overseas military undertakings, Japan's ability to respond as an ally to the U.S. and as a responsible member of the international community will be diminished. Another repeat of Gulf-episode could hasten the rethinking of the U.S. security commitment to Japan.

#### Emergence of Regional Power

Looking into the early 21st century, we see many changes in the geo-political equation in North East Asia. For example, the emergence of China as a superpower and the unification of Korea seem increasingly likely in the coming period. Moreover, as many countries, with their increased national power, insist on mutually conflicting territorial claims around the vital sealanes in Asia, Japan faces more a difficult and complicated security picture.

#### Need for New Force Structure

A combination of analyses suggests that JMSDF should seek a force structure more appropriate for the post Cold-War period. The structure developed in the last 10 years is the result of the special Japan-U.S. relationship forged during the Cold-War when the U.S. Navy provided key support for the JMSDF operation. With the disappearance of a clear-cut common threat from Communism and the downsizing of the U.S. Navy, Japan may not be able to count on the same level of support and commitment from the U.S. Navy. This may be especially true as the threat becomes more regionalized and where clear U.S. interests are not involved. All of this suggest that JMSDF should develop a more balanced and independent force structure even if its mission remains the same as before. This may require some revision of current legal limitations and increased defense expenses. Japan should undertake this correction not only for her own security needs, but also to make a more equal contribution to ensure the Japan-U.S. Security arrangement viable in the coming decade.

#### A Hypothetical Alternative Force Structure

An alternative JMSDF force structure is constructed in Chapter VI that achieves a more balanced ship and aircraft mix. This alternative is clearly only one of many possibilities and developed mainly as a feasibility exercise. The costs and manpower requirements for the alternative are estimated taking into account recent JMDF costs and manpower experience. The result suggests

that even though it may cost more than the base case, the alternative is certainly feasible without much sacrifice to the Japanese national economy.

The manpower requirement for this alternative is similar to the baseline structure, the cost is expected to be 9.73% higher than the baseline. However, the level is still only 1.44% of GNP suggesting that this alternative is certainly within the reach of Japanese economy.

(Million dollars - FY1991 constant)

	U.S.	Soviet Union	China	North Korea	South Korea	acdel
1981	4,574,000	2.470.000	623 400	33 800	100 000	Japani 0 040 000
1982	000 077 /	0 0 44 000		00,00	109,600	2,216,000
1306	4,470,000	2,541,000	677,800	33,030	117,700	2.291.000
1983	4,639,000	2,601,000	747,300	32.960	132 500	2355 000
1984	4,916,000	2,622,000	856.500	32 710	144 000	2,333,000
1985	5,057,000	2.642.000	965 300	22 840	144,000	2,437,000
1000	E 107 000	200,000	2000	25,010	134,900	2,584,000
000	000,781,6	2,734,000	1,045,000	33,040	174,900	2,652,000
1987	5,351,000	2,764,000	1,160,000	33.210	197 600	2 768 000
1988	5,565,000	2,843,000	1.291.000	33 110	000,000	2,700,000
1989	5,714,000	2.870.000	1 347 000	32 550	222,200	2,940,000
1990	5 765 000	2 767 000	1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	02,300	237,200	3,082,000
1001	000,000	000,101,0	1,424,000	30,880	259,300	3,242,000
1 22 1	0,000,000	2,531,000	1,528,000	23,300	280.900	3 386 000

Source: World Military Expenditures and Arms Transfers 1991-1992 (U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency)

(Million dollars - FY1991 constant)

	U.S.	Soviet Union	China	North Korea	South Koros	
1001	000	100		2000	PAIN LINNER	Japan
000	700,607	327,800	51,220	6,778	6 829	20 660
1982	276,100	334,400	51 620	5 607	1 0 1	20,000
1983	204 400	000	22,12	700,0	£¢1'/	21,890
200		338,600	50,480	6,592	7,313	22 990
1984	306,500	341,000	49,580	6 543	7 205	00000
1985	331,600	345 800	40 560	0 0 0	000'/	23,950
000+			000,01	6,563	7,851	25,210
1300	341,300	349,400	48.510	6 609	0 440	
1987	339 300	356 800	7.0.01	20,0	7445	26,410
	2012	000,000	48,970	6,641	8.627	27 780
1988	332,300	361,700	49.740	6 622	0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0	0011
1989	329.900	328 700	000 07	0,062	3,212	29,110
000		250,100	43,080	6,510	10,220	30.280
1990	318,400	303,700	52,330	6 170	070	
1991	280 300	000 000	2001	0,10	11,240	31,460
	200,000	200,000	51,040	4,660	10.580	32 KBN

Source: World Military Expenditures and Arms Transfers 1991-1992 (U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency)

# APPENDIX C. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (NUMBER OF MAJOR SHIP) (U.S.)

	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1993	1994
SSBN	37	36	37	37	36	36	32	25	200	17
SSGN						3	3	2	7	
SSC										
NSS	96	9.6	97	96	97	94	2	α	A 7	9 0
SS	4	4	4	4	c			S		0
CARRIER	14	14	15	15	15	1.5	-	17	1.0	-
BATTLE SHIP	2	2	က	3	4	4	2 0		3	
CRUISER	30	32	36	37	4 0	4	4.3	49	5.0	27
DESTROYER	6.8	68	6.8	6.8	6.8	5.9	40	2 0	מ מ	2 2
FRIGATE	94	06	94	91	75	74	6.9	2 9 5	2 6	1 6
MINE WARFARE FORCE	3	3	5	4	4	4	8	8		2 4
AMPHIBIOUS FORCE	0 9	60	09	6.1	63	61	62	63	55	42
Total	408	407	419	416	405	388	355	338	310	282

Note: 1. MINE WARFARE FORCE count MSCs and above.: 2. AMPHIBIOUS FORTH count LSMs and above.

Source: JANE'S FIGHTING SHIP 1985-1986 ~ 1994-1995

### APPENDIX D. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (FULL TON) (U.S.)

								-	2	100
			1001	9004	1989	1990	88	1332	222	
	1985	1986	138/	2000		000	000 000	232 250	309.750	287,250
	030 000	270 500	389.250	389,250	391,500	402,000	303,000	225		
SSBN	300,430	2001								
030			İ							
000										
SSGN										
383						-	401 425	508 933	541.254	534,398
33	E20 639	534 493	542,841	543,895	7.25,759	225,030	2011			
SSN	360,035			11 070	R 176					
४	11,070	11,0/0	11,0/0	Ţ	1	1	1 274 671	1 220.460	1,059,434	978,493
	1 141 526	1141526	1.237.912	1,237,912	1,237,912	-1	-		1	
SATE	2501611		1	ļ	229 412	229.412	114,706			
BATTIESHIP	114,706	114,706		Ì			100 271	456.067	465,533	351,375
	076 490	205 319	333,679	343,269	3/0/6/2		2,000		0,0	220 646
CHUSER	5/0,138	1	١		460 011	413.936	365,201	319,126	310,310	323,040
DESTROYER	460,011	460,011	460,011		400,00			223.823	139,342	139,342
2	050 077	337 586	352,377	341,224	291,120	Ì			0 1 0	18 725
FPIGATE	305,377	1	١	2 652	3 652	4.184	9,432	10,430	010'4	27,12
MANE WARFFARE FORCE	2,340	2,340		1	T	4 000 070	1 045 074	1.049.435	1,001,799	828,585
	967 236	970.812	970,812	986,538	1,042,730				940 040 0	2 467 B14
AMPHIBIOUS POPUE		ľ		A ABB BRO	4 ARR RRO 4 767 619	4.573,663	4,322,040	086,021,4	3,072,270	
TOTAL	4,214,294	4,238,353	4,4/4,3/0	2,201,201						

Note:1. MINE WAREFARE FORCE count LSMs and above.: 2. Amphibious Force count LSMs and above.

Source : JANE'S FIGHTING SHIP 1985-1986 ~ 1994-1995

# APPENDIX E. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (NUMBER OF MAJOR SHIP) (U.S. PACIFIC)

			100	Ľ	000	1000	1001	1992	1993	1994
	1985	1986	1987	1888	808	1 3 3 0	- 1	1000		
		1	C	a	α	00	80	<del>-</del>	30	Ω
SSBN	9	α	0							
NEWS.										
886				10	7.0	3.6	3.0	28	28	30
No.	36	40	3 /	37	10	0				
	7	C.	6	ന	က					
SS	?	)		r	-	7	7	7	_	9
CABBIEB	9	9	,	<u> </u>	`	-				
		*	-	0	~	2	_			
BATTLE SHIP				1	"  "	ľ	c	9.7	2 8	17
	7	σ.	2 1	21	25	2.4	67	1		
CHUSER	2			(		97	24	18	17	20
DECTEOVER	29	29	28	23	7					
DESTROIT	15	C 7	E 1	4 1	33	31	28	25	5	
FRIGATE	4 0					S	6	3	2	
MINIE WAREABE FORCE						١		ľ	6	36
		100	3.1	32	32	32	35	3	23	
AMPHIBIOUS FOHCE	3	2					4 50	147	132	119
T.+21	173	178	180	180	1/6	601				
lotal										

Note: 1. MINE WARFARE FORCE count MSCs and above.: 2. AMPHIBIOUS FORTH count LSMs and above.

Source: JANE'S FIGHTING SHIP 1985-1986 ~ 1994-1995

### APPENDIX F. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (FULL TON) (U.S. PACIFIC)

	1985	1986	1987	1088	1000	000,				
SSBN	112 500	40000				1880	1991	1992	1993	1994
130	1,2,300	150,000	150,000	150,000	150,000	150.000	150 000	150 000		
200		-					200	20,000	000,001	150,000
SSGN										
SSG										
100										
NSS.	195,237	211,084	202.164	206 731	2000	0.00				
8	8 176	R 176		اد	000'602	950,502	1/5,018	168,385	183,562	183,562
CADDIED		2	0/1/0	9/1/9	8,176					
		491,237	582,724	582.244	5R2 244	500 004	10000			
BATTLE SHIP	57.353	57 353	57 259			306,664	933,274	609,156	528,513	533,412
Colecto		200	50.00	1 4 7 05	114,706	114,706	57,353			
באנא	167,427	168,425	197.195	197 195	271 000	2000				
DESTROYER	197 648	107 640	107 640	ľ	633,170	224,855	234,321	253,194	262,660	162,335
EDICATE	2	0,010	13/1048	197,648	197,648	187,998	173.523	144 579	120 740	
	159,325	156,309	160,186	152 671	100 000	100		2	07,700	400,001
MINE WAREFARE FORCE					066,630	122,084	111,680	99,66	52,376	52,376
AMPHIBIO IS FORCE	610 600	000000				2,624	3,936	3.936	2 092	
7010	0.20,020	310,195	516,196	531,922	531.922	535 49R	642 774	100 000	100	
TOTAL	1,410,286	1.956.428	2021 642	١	0 4 5 7 000	2010	275,1,1	200,181	191,151	474,235
			2121		6,137,428	2,125,047	2,041,879	1,989,101	1,840,142	1,720,934

Note:1. MINE WAREFARE FORCE count LSMs and above.: 2. Amphibious Force count LSMs and above.

Source : JANE'S FIGHTING SHIP 1985-1986 ~ 1994-1995

# APPENDIX G. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (NUMBER OF MAJOR SHIP) (RUSSIA)

	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1001	1000	4 0 0 0	,
NBSS	7.7	7.7	74	6.3	_	222	2	700	1 990	1994
888	1.5	1.5	+			0	00	B C	54	4 8
N. O.				4	71					
NDC0	50	51	55	51	52	52	42	38	0	00
38C	18	16	16	16	16	1.6	4		7	7 7
NSS	7.0	73	7.1	82	a T	2	2 4	7 7		t)
SS	148	149	138	197	100		1 0	0 1	6 9	53
0 4 0			2	, 3,	671	150	68		69	65
CAHEEL	4	4	4	4	4	ري	5	V.	4	c
BATTLE SHIP										4
CRUISER	4.2	4.2	13	7	0	0				
					4.0	30	3.1	29	24	14
DESTHOYER	72	71	65	6 1	57	53	39	38	36	8
FRIGATE	197	198	192	192	190	180	169	1 5 B	2 5	2 6
MINE WARFARE FORCE	377	386	382	379	364	346	306	267	267	800
AMPHIBIOUS FORCE	8.0	84	85	82	83	84	7.9	767	75	7.0
Total	1150	1166	1137	1115	1092	1036	905	826	770	270
							, ,	220	2	ر د د

Note: 1. MINE WARFARE FORCE count MSCs and above.: 2. AMPHIBIOUS FORTH count LSMs and above.

Source: JANE'S FIGHTING SHIP 1985-1986 ~ 1994-1995

### APPENDIX H. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (FULL TON)(RUSSIA)

	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1993	1994
SSBN	820,600	850,700	825,050	740,850	734,550	766,250	740,600	731,150	683,150	624.200
SSB	44,250	44,250	44,250	41,300	35,400					
NDSS	302,150	314,650	327,150	322,150	337,650	345,350	301,550	287,650	251,600	215,000
SSC	64,600	61,600	61,600	61,600	61,600	61,600	57,750	46,200	26,950	19.250
NSS	390,200	408,500	399,300	479,200	504,900	487,400	403,900	433,400	436,300	374,500
88	330,430	339,010	318,861	292,411	286,287	281,790	249,892	225,844	207,246	198,548
CAPRIER	162,000	162,000	162,000	162,000	162,000	229,500	229,500	229,500	189,000	112.000
BATTLE SHIP										
CRUSER	502,000	502,000	513,200	524,400	514,300	393,900	329,050	313,650	267,050	186.750
DESTROYER	324,520	336,330	333,380	312,780	313,770	307,270	266,250	266,450	259.500	243.774
FRIGATE	329,170	332,150	324,270	323,340	321,310	310,570	299,120	289,620	278,120	263,900
MINE WAREFARE FORCE	130,175	132,725	.132,725	130,675	128,495	122,739	115,279	102,137	99,247	92,879
AMPHIBIOUS FORCE	201,292	217,612	221,692	222,652	226,732	239,332	241,790	240,954	235,634	233,234
TOTAL	3,601,387	3,701,527	3,663,478	3,613,358	3,626,994	3,545,701	3,234,681	3,166,555	2,933,797	2,564,035

Note: 1. MINE WAREFARE FORCE count LSMs and above.

: 2. Amphibious Force count LSMs and above.

Source: JANE'S FIGHTING SHIP 1985-1986 ~ 1994-1995

# APPENDIX I. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (NUMBER OF MAJOR SHIP) (RUSSIA PACIFIC)

	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1993	1007
SSBN	24	25	25	2.5	23	0.0		100	000	+66-
NESS					2	23	47	62	17	8
	7	7.0	0.2	19	22	24	19	17	10	6
SSC	4	4	4	4	4	4	ď			,
NSS	22	24	25	25	27	26	) T	-	,	0 !
88	50	4 0	30	0 6	30	000	2 6	4 6	8	
CARRIER	0	C	C			6 7	07	20	23	19
	1	7	7	7	7	7	2	2	-	
BATTLE SHIP										
CRUISER	13	12	12	12	16	10	o	C	F	
DESTROYER	19	21	18	0	-	1 0	0 0	0 9		4
FRIGATE	1-	=	5.6	5.6	2 4	- 4	7 0	2 3		10
MINE WARFARE FORCE	8.5	9.0	100	100	100	9.5	100	0 0	3 4	E .
AMPHIBIOUS FORCE	22	23	22	22	19	22	20	000		4 4 7 7
Total	272	272	314	313	314	297	276	250	210	104
							7, 2	202	4 1 0	000

Note: 1. MINE WARFARE FORCE count MSCs and above.: 2. AMPHIBIOUS FORTH count LSMs and above.

Source: JANE'S FIGHTING SHIP 1985-1986 ~ 1994-1995

### VEPENDIX J. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (NUMBER OF MAJOR SHIP)

	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1993	1994
SSBN	2	2	4	1	1	1	1	1	1	<del>-</del>
ess:	1	1	1	1	l.					
9383	1	-	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	
SSN	3	3	3	2	2	4	4	5	5	5
SS	104	109	102	51	52	52	56	53	39	38
CARRIER										
BATTLE SHIP										
CRUISER										
DESTROYER	19	18	18	18	18	19	15	17	16	18
FRIGATE	30	31	36	35	33	40	39	4 0	39	38
MINE WARFARE FORCE	26	30	190	196	182	183	183	185	67	68
AMPHIBIOUS FORCE	50	.60	64	77	7.5	80	82	80	58	62
Total	236	255	419	382	365	383	381	382	226	231
(FAST ATTACK CRAFT	827	827	862	851	801	852	820	818	456	451
(FAST ALLACA CHAFT)	170	179	799	109	801	769	920	اَم	Ø	

Note: 1. MINE WARFARE FORCE count MSCs and above.: 2. AMPHIBIOUS FORTH count LSMs and above.

Source: JANE'S FIGHTING SHIP 1985-1986 ~ 1994-1995

#### APPENDIX K. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (FULL TON) (CHINA)

	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1003	1004
NBSS	16,000	16,000	32,000	8,000	8,000	8,000	8,000	8 000	8 000	9 000
SSB	2,950	2,950	2,950	2,950	2,950					
SSGN										
88G	1,700	1,700	2,100	2,100	2,100	2.100	2.100	2 100	2 100	0 100
SSN	15,000	15,000	15,000	10,000	10,000	20,000	20,000	25,000	25,000	25,000
æ	183,686	193,119	180,309	969'98	608,88	95,148	97.261	92 054	76 747	71 804
CARRIER										100
BATTLE ,HIP							¥			
CRUSEF										
DESTROYER	63,210	61,170	61,170	62,800	59.540	63.210	55.050	62 390	58 720	66 500
FPIGALE	52,268	54,088	62,412	60,488	57,728	70,780	68,184	70.760	70.180	68 426
MINE WAREFARE FORCE	14,160	16,520	56,840	54,480	58,730	62,600	62,600	63,220	30,043	30,353
AMPHIBIOUS FORCE	115,708	130,478	137,968	153,808	149,658	157,658	160,438	152,278	126,000	135,080
TOTAL	464,682	491,025	550,749	441,322	437,515	479,496	473,633	475,802	396,790	407,353

Note:1. MINE WAREFARE FORCE count LSMs and above.: 2. Amphibious Force count LSMs and above.

Source: JANE'S FIGHTING SHIP 1985-1986 ~ 1994-1995

### VEPENDIX L. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (NUMBER OF MAJOR SHIP)

	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1993	1994
NBSS										
SSGN										
SSG										
NSS										
SS									-	2
Midget Sub	-	1	1	3	3	က	9	7	4	=
CARRIER										
BATTLE SHIP										
CRUISER										
DESTROYER	11	11	11	6	6	6	6	6	6	80
FRIGATE	9	9	6	9	7	7	7	7	6	6
MINE WARFARE FORCE	8	8	6	6	6	11	12	6	-	14
AMPHIBIOUS FORCE	15	15	15	15	15	15	14	14	15	16
Total	4 1	4 1	45	42	43	45	48	46	49	0.9
(CORVETTES)	8	16	13	12	24	26	26	26	26	27
(FAST ATTACK CRAFT	73	73	73	7.9	7.9	7.9	77	7.7	77	118

Note: 1. MINE WARFARE FORCE count MSCs and above.: 2. AMPHIBIOUS FORTH count LSMs and above.

Source: JANE'S FIGHTING SHIP 1985-1986 ~ 1994-1995

### APPENDIX M. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (FULL TON)(SOUTH KOREA)

	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1993	1994
							•			
SSBN										
900										
SSGN										
9.75										
SSN									1,285	2,570
SS						,				
SS Tabula	175	175	175	525	525	525	1,050	1,225	007	1,103
CAMIEN										
BATTLE SHIP										
CHOSEN										
DESTROYER	37,030	37,030	37,030	30,930	30,930	30,930	30,930	30.900	30,390	
COICATE	12,880	12,880	19,420	12,980	15,260	15,260	15,260	15,260	20,100	20,100
				3.480	3,480	4,520	5,040	3,480	4,520	6,130
MINE WAHETANE POPUE				40.305	40.305	40.305	36,225	36,225	37,320	41,250
AMPHIBIOUS FORCE				202.0						
TOTAL	50,085	50,085	56,625	88,220	90,500	91,540	88,505	97,090	94,315	90,049
COLVETTES			14,820	13,680	28,740	30,640	30,640	30,640	30,640	32,364
WOLVE TEST										

Note : 1. MINE WAREFARE FORCE count LSMs and above. : 2. Amphibious Force count LSMs and above.

Source : JANE'S FIGHTING SHIP 1985-1986 ~ 1994-1995

# APPENDIX N. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (NUMBER OF MAJOR SHIP)

NBSS										
SSGN										
98C										
NSS										
SS	19	19	10	0 0		0				
Midget Sub					17	22	22	24	25	2.1
CARRIER						40	47	48	48	09
BATTLE SHIP										
CRUISER										
DESTROYER										
FRIGATE	2	4	C	6						
MINE WARFARF FORCE			7	7	7	2	2	2	2	2
				25	29	29	29	66	00	c
AMPHIBIOUS FORCE	4	9	8	9	9	7	7		6.3	R7
Total	25	29	00	5.3	0 0	7	2	- F	31	31
(Fast Attack Craft)	331	342	300		0 0	124	131	134	135	143
		7	020	330	357	358	357	352	016	0

Note: 1. MINE WARFARE FORCE count MSCs and above.: 2. AMPHIBIOUS FORTH count LSMs and above.

Source: JANE'S FIGHTING SHIP 1985-1986 ~ 1994-1995

#### APPENDIX O. TREND OF NAVAL FORCE (FULL TON) (NORTH KOREA)

	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1993	1994
SSBN										
888										
NDSS										
989										
NSS										
SS	32,850	32,850	32,850	34,680	36,510	38,340	38,340	42,000	45,750	38,430
MIDGET SS						3,600	4,230	4,320	4,320	5,400
CARRIER										
BATTLE SHIP										
CAUSER										
DESTROYER										
FRIGATE	3,000	6,000	3,000	3,000	4,845	4,845	4,845	4,845	4,845	4,845
MINE WAREFARE FORCE				1,500	1,740	1,740	1,740	1,740	1,740	1,740
AMPHIBIOUS FORCE	580	870	1,160	870	870	4,495	4,495	4,495	4,495	4,495
TOTAL	36,430	39,720	37,010	40,050	43,965	53,020	53,650	57,400	61,150	54,910

Note:1. MINE WAREFARE FORCE count LSMs and above:2. Amphibious Force count LSMs and above.

Source : JANE'S FIGHTING SHIP 1985-1986 ~ 1994-1995

# VEPENDIX P. SHIP FLOW OF EACH COUNTRY

	262 500 13 243,750 12	14 262 500 13 243,750 12
86,000 13	24,750 8 86,000 13 107,250	24,750 8 86,000 13 107,250
	0 0	0 0
notice of the contract	287,250 21 309,700	17 287,250 41 308,700 42
16,500	16,500 2 16,500 00 330 423	8,250 2 18,500 2 18,500 0
	143 840 32 158,720 33	4 040 20 143 840 32 158.720 33
5,830 1	0 1 5,830 1	5,830 0 0 1 5,830 1
0	0	0 0
		0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0
0	0	0 000
0	0	0 0
0	0	2,360
	0	4,200
241,404	634,396 87 341,404	TOTAL 85 634,398 87 341,404 63
٥	0	0
0	0	10
0	0	0
0	0	0
	0 0	0
274,461	3 274,461 3	3 274,461 3 274,461 3
- 6	1 200,300	1 96,386 1 96,366
7	2 204,000 2	2 204,000 2 204,000 2
1	1 62 123	1 62,123 1 62,123
-	100,000	1 01,773
40 041	7,72	40.041
2	60 363 2	60 363 2
1 80,643 2 161,286	1 80.643 2	80.843 1 80,643 2
	0	0
0		0
2 1 059 434 14 1,220,460	1 000 434 14	0 0 000
0		0
0	0	0
Ţ	0 0	0 0
1		
1010	2000100	1,300
400	-	9.127
17 825	940	786'8
	081 61 6	081 61 6 081 61 6 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0
28 221 3	28 221	282 221
170 388 17	186 170 388	0 100 100 100 100 170 388
	0 2 16,400 2	8 500 0 0 2 16 400 2
5 40,325 5	0 5 40,325	8 0 0 5 40,325
1 8,250 1	-	8.250 0 0 1
1 6,575 1	-	8.575 1 8,575 1
6	16,406 9 73,827 9	8,203 2 18,406 9 73,627 9
-	1 10,450 1	10,450 0 0 1 10,450 1
1 9,473 1 9,473	0 1 9,473 1	9,473 0 0 1 9,473 1
0	19 122	9,561 2 19,122
0		
0	0	0
465,533 49	80 468,533 49	37 351,375 50 465,533 49
6.150	0 1 6.150	6,150 0 1 6,150
	38,296 4 38,296	9,574 4 38,296 4 38,296
249.240	249,240 31 249,240	8,040 31 249,240 31 249,240
2 16,630 1 0,313	0 2 16 630	6,315 0 0 2 18,630
,	42,	8,422 5 42,
11 10	1, 1,	1, 1, 1,
	201.20 16.20 1	1

# APPENDIX P. SHIP FLOW OF EACH COUNTRY AROUND JAPAN (1985~1994) (2/8)

460,011		130,968				5 300	20 556	34,030	0	382,377		٥	٩	2,340	٩	٩	2,340		19,372	10.640	٥	199,635	120,100	185,592	15,726	68,500	152,100	103 500	•	000	14 665				007,00	1004	000	112,500		9	112 300			0	76.197	74.400	0	0	7.880	34,400	0	0	2.360	0	195.237		4.788		900	7	9	0/0		91,487	2	0	61,123	81.773	٥	0	•	
2		36	1	3	1	ŀ	-	2		84			1	7	1	1	-	1	7	-	1	7	^	Ξ	-	5	=		1	Ť	1	†	1	1	2	ľ	1	*		T	1	1	T		=	13			-	-			Ī		3.6		·	1			ľ	1		-			-	-	L			
460,011		120,054	3	2	200	200	20 554	34 030	٥	337,866		o	٥	2,340	٥	•	2,340	-	18,372	18.646	٥	199,835	120 100	185,592	31,452	66.500	152 100	103 800					364.86	2	970,512		1000	120,000	1	5	000	2001001		٥	124	74.400	0	0	7.880	34 400	٥	•	7 640	4 200	211 084				2,300	2	0	8,176		91.487	0	٩	61,123	81,773	0	-	1	
	H	3	1	02	-	+	•	2	-	0		H	1	2		1	-	1	7	7	-	20	7	Ξ	~	-	=	-	1	†	†	-	7	1	9		1	•	1	1	ľ	-	T	T	12	12	1	Ī	-	Ī		Ī	ſ	1	5	1	۱	1	1	1		7		-	Ì		-	-		T	1	
460,011		130.968	0	81.417	1880	200	20 886	34 030	0	382.377	-	2,624	0	2,340	٥	٩	4,964		18,372	18.648	٥	199,635	128,100	185.592	31.452	98 800	152 100	108 800	200		13,600		36,450	•	970,812		1997	180,000	•	•	000	180,000	†	•	121 124	74.000	9	•	7 840	34 400	٥		2 180	200	200 164			2 / 60	2,368	•	٥	9,178		182,974	٥	٥	81,123	81 773	0		7	
=	H	38	+	-	-	-	+	9	+	3	+	2	H	e			0		٦	=		8	1	=	2	-	-	-	•	t	†	+	1	1	0	ľ	7	•	+	1	İ	•	$\dagger$	t		-	2	T	†	1	1	T	Ť	1	:	t	ľ	1	-			-	1	~			-	-	1	1	1	
460,011		123,692	۰	77,540	76,680	3,428	9 2 00	34 010	0	341.224	_	1,312	٥	2,340	0	•	3,652		10,372	18,646	0	199,835	128 100	185.592	47 178	68 500	182 500	200	003,000		2 600	14 663	36.450	0	986,538		1086	150,000	0		0	150,000	-	ē	90 08	2007			7 680	200			1	3	100 400	1000		2,700	2,388	٥	0	8,176		182,974	٥	٥	٥	81 773		9	70	
1		34	+	20	=	+		-	+	-	-	-	L	3			7		-	-		5	۲	=	-	+	1	i	0	1	+	1	7		=	ľ		-	1	1	ľ	•	t	+	:	2 :	2	Ť	ľ	Ť	1	T	Ť			7	Ī	7	-	1		~	1	2			Γ	-	Ī	Ī	٦	
460.011		36,380	98,400	77,540	76,680	3.426	2,300	>	•	297.728		1,312	٥	2,340	٥	۰	3,652		18,372	10,646	40,532	199,635	126 100	185 592	42 904	200		200, 100	103,500	•	13.600	14,665	36.450	٥	1,042,796	-	080	150,000	•	0	0	180,000		•	2000	20,00	000	•	,	000	2	•	3	0	200	208,338		2,788	2,388	٥	٥	B,176		182,974	۰	0	٥	81 771	,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	9	16	
-	-	2	24	20	=	-	7	+	+	1	-	-	-	6	L	$\vdash$	•	H	-	-	-	10	-	=	-	+	1	-	•	1	+	-	-		63		٦.	•	1	1		-	†	†	:	1	-	†	†	+	†	†	†	1	†	1	1	7	-	-	_	3		2		T		1	t	1		
413 036		32,742	108,800	73,683	72,420	3.426	9,300	0	•	204 181		2 624	0	1.580	٥	0	4,184		18,372	18,646	40.532	199 835	128 100	202	78 810		000,000	132,100	103,500	•	13,600	14,665	٥	٥	1,022,072		000	150,000	0	•	0	1 30,000			3	86.97	74.400	-	•	089.	000 62	3	•	•	2	203,038		٥	0	۰	۰	•		182,974	٥	0	-	100	1777	5	10	į
	L	o	26	9	-	-	~	+	+		+	~	+	~	L	L	-	-	-	-	-	150	-	1		•	1	-	5	+	-	-	4		19		-	•	4	1	-	•	$\dagger$	1	1	=	5	†	†	+	1	1	$\dagger$	1	1	2	1	_			H	•	r	~	<u> </u>			-	+	+	-	
	<u></u>	142	008	27.8	9	•	0	٠,	0	ı	1	7 872		1 560	0		9.432	H	18.372	999	40.532	838	3			¥ :	201	20	20	-	13,600	888	٥	٥	074			150,000	٥	0		180,000	+	†	-	98.978	9	-	-	۰	009	-	•	-	0	175.018		ô	0	•	°	•	-	182 974	0	102 000		019	61,773	0	0	
164.201	L	9 32,742							1	7 7 7 7	┸	,		-			0			=	*	801				1		7 143			13	-	L		62 1,045,074		1661			Ц	_!	2	+	-			14				2			-		30		_		L		0	_	2 18	1	9	2		-		<u> </u>	
			26							١	2								2	Ļ	1		,		,	1	1			٥	0	۰	•	٥	!		L	00	٥	٥	•	8	+	+			1	9	-	0	0	•	0	0			_	0	0	0	0	0	-	12	10	100		53	133	0	0	
0		32,742	106,80	50,40	34,08					0	223,02	10 498					10.496		18 37	18.64	40.532	100							103,50						1,049,435		1002					160,000					64,460									168,385						0		182 97		000 001	301		1 8 1 7	_	L	
1	1	٥	2.8	13	•				T	1	20	•	1	Ī			•		-				"		İ	1	•		2					L	63		L	•				•				١	5									28							L					-	-	0	9	
0	210,010	32,742	106.600	0	0	0	٥	٥	0	0	139,342	200		7.00	•		84 818	21.2	14 172	10.046	101 101	100.00	000 481	000.14	160,092	125,808	98 200	109,850	62,100	•	0	•	•		1,001,799		1603	150,000			0	150,000				103,905	84,480									168,385								182 074		90	102,00	91.12	81,773			
H	1	•	26					1	1	1	38	1	1	+	1	T	-	1	ŀ	t	1	1	1	1	=	-	9	13	3						9.3			•				•					13								-	28						٩		ľ	İ			-	_ !	Ĺ		
0	328,046	32.742	108 800	6	۰	0	0	0	0	٥	139,342		17.056	1		Í	20. 40		041.01		900	000 171	200	-	185,592	62,904	66,500	59,150	•	93,990		0	10	6	828,585		1001	8	•	0	0	180,000			8,250	110,832	64,480	0	0	٥	٥	0	0	0	0	183,562		0	0	0				787 10	2000	90.00	102,000	61,123		•		
H	•	1	26	Ι.	H	Н			+	_	8	†	=	+	-	+	:	2	†	1	-	+	1	•	=	7	*	^	٥	50	-			l	42		-	-		1	T	•			-		13		П							30			T	Ť	T	•	1	ľ	Ť	1	7	-	Ξ			1
	TOTAL	1	4 100	1	ı	l			- 1		TOTAL		1.312		000/	À	17.404	1			10.04	40,032	39,987	18 300	16,072	15.726	13,700	8,450	20,700	18.798	13.600	14 665	12.150		TOTAL			18 750	6 250		L	TOTAL			8,250	6,927	4,960	5,830	6,480	7,880	4,300	3,513	2,640	2,360	4,200	TOTAL		2 804	400		1	TOTAL			100	86,386	102,000	_	61,773	79.724	170 00	0,12
		PERHAZARD	DEG HAZARD		×	OVER	ONSTEIN	OOKE	GARCIA				AVENGER	SPLAY	GOHESSIVE				1000	TOE DOE	LUEIDGE	NS.	ARAWA	WOUNT	(USTIN (Av)	WHOBAY ISLA	NCHORAGE	EMPORT	HAR STON	WOIMA	LALEIGH	AL FIGH	NOTONION					CHE	MINITA						BELIMIN	LOS ANGBLS	STURGEON	NARWHAL	C BNBD	ETHAN ALLEN	PERMIT	SKIPJACK	TALIBEE	SKATE	SEAWALF			80070		5					7 I I I	ZUEN	ZIM	KITY HAWK	KILY HAWK	KITY HAWK	A THE PARTY OF THE	VIII COLLEGE
	+	CONTRACTO		1	2	8	18	æ	ď				MNE	٠١١	<					H.W.	9			4	*	٨	×										1 (1)	O S (Decilio)	i						753																				2							

# APPENDIX P. SHIP FLOW OF EACH COUNTRY

80,643	200	2,00	491.237		57,353	47.383		22,600	0,127	8,592	17,525	086			200 07	0	0	49,218	10.450	0	0		187,427		0 141	000	0000	0	67,900	0	197,648		0/6,46	62,032	12,780	0	2,850	10.2/8	010/1	159,325		0	0	0	0	0	7	18 372	0	0	106'611	24.900	101,232	0	41,100		62,100	0	0	24.300		512,620
80,643	0/6,00	65,241	491.237 6		57,353 1	47 747	200	22,600 2	9,127	0	17,525	10,180		0	200	2000	0	49,218 6	10,450	0	0	1	168,426 18			2000 000	ł	•	57.900 12		197,648 29	-	47,294	62 032 16	17,040 3	0	2,650	10.278		156.309 43	ľ	0	0	0	0		0	1 372	0,0,0		119,901	54,900 3	101,232 6	15,728	41,100	78,050 9	62,100 3	0	٥	0 000		516,196 31
+	+	-	-		-			0 2	. 1	0		2	0	1		0		9		٥	0		=	1	1	7	1	000	12		2.9	Į	13	91	1	0	1 20	78	2 2	42	-	•	0	0	0		0	100				300		128	3	9 090	62,100 3	٥	0	14,665	000	106 31
1 80,643	1 80.97	1 65,24	7 482 724	, 304,	1 57,353	1	1 000,10	2 22,60	1 9,127		1 17,525	5 47,9		-		0		49.2	10.450				21 197,198			2 19,148	15 120,600		12 57 900	L	29 197,648		13 47,294	27	4 17.040		1 2,650	3 10.2	17.0	140 186	L						•		10,01		119.901	3.6	L		3 41,100	9 76				*	7	31 516,196
161,286	026'06	65,241	0 200	282,244	114,706	0	114,706	22,600	9,127	o	17,525	47,950	0	0	0	40,325	0	40.218	10 450	0	٥		107,195		0		120,600		27 900	1	197,648		43,656	0 00	17 040	٥	2,650	10,278	17,015	0 000	┸	0	0	0	٥	٥	0	0.00	16,372	0 0	100 011	000	240101	31 452	41.100	76.050	62,100	0	٥	14,665	12,150	531,922
2 9	-	-	,	•	2 9	0	2	2		0		2	0	92		25	0 0	, ,		0	0	0	76 21			40	1	016		1	48 29	Ш	76 12	1		0	2,650 1	0	9		1			0	0	٥	0		18,372	-	1	200		ļ	100	Ì	1		0	14,665	150	922 32
2 161,286	1 90.97	1 65,24	0	7 582,24	2 114,708		2 114,706	22.8			1 17,525			8 75,728		5 40,325	1		10 450				25 233,176			2 19,148	15 120,600		200		29 197,648		2 7,276	10	200		1 2,0				33 129,998		-				0	1	-	+					41 100					7	1 12	32 331,922
161,286	0 6,00	85,241	0	582,244	114,706	٥	114,706	22 800	9.127	0	17,525	0	18,814	56 796	٥	40,325	0	0 00	2017	200	•	٥	224,855		٥	19,148	120,600	0	0	40,250	187,998		7,276	45 100	0 4 6 4		2,650	0	0	٥	122,084	7000	2007	0	0	0	2,624		16,372		0	108.801	008	101,232	001	78 050	62,100	0	0	14,665	0	535.498
0 9	1 0	-			2	0	13 2	,	-		- 1	0		62 6	0	25 5	0			200	, 0	0	21 24	L		48 2		0	0	23	23 27	1_	78 2	ļ	14	2	-	0	٥	- 1	31		3,836			0	3,936 2		18,372	•	0	301	24 000		200,000	200			0	14,665 1	0	774 32
2 161,286		1 65,241		7 593,274	1 57.353		1 87,353		1 0 127		17,525		2 18.8	7 66,262		5 40,325			49.218	* 01	-		25 234,321	L		2 19	15 120,600		٥	7 33.7	24 173.623		2 7,278		12	L					28 111,680		2		-		3 3,		18			3 119,90		101	200	2	2		-	-		32 542.774
161.286	٥	0	0	609,156	0	٥	0		22,600	, , ,	17.525	0	28.221	75,728	0	40,325	٥	0	49.218	10,450		0	253.194	L	0	19,148		0	٥	4.825	0 44 44 4	22,212	7,276	45,100	1	1	> 0	0	0	0	999'66		3,936	0	5 6		3,936		18,372	٥	40,532	119.901	54,900	101,232	62,904	001	001.00	0	0	٥	0	460 101
0 5				-		0	0	-	2 .		2 2		910		•	25 5	0	•	•	20		> -	27		0	46 2	-	0	0	9	0	1	2 2	100	0 10	1	-		0		176 25	Ì	1,312 3	0	000/	> 0	2.092		18,372	0	532	106	800		7 700		50,150	2 00 0		0	0	0
0 80 843				528,513			0		2 22,600	8	47 K2K	2	28.2	95 194	L	5 40,325			6 49.218	-	-		242 640			L	15 120 600	L			0	1,00	_						-		13 62,376		-		-		2		191		1 40		36			1	2		+			0
0	00,00	10	0	533,412		, 0	0		11,300	9,127	•		10000	104 128	•	0	•	٥	٥	o	0	9.561		1	•	101	120 600	0	25,266		61.		7.274	45.100		٥	0 0	2		0	62,376		٥	0	•	0	0		16.372	٥	40,532	106'611	0	101,232	62,904	41,100	33,000	0		, 0	0	0
80,383	1	0/6/	1,241	٨١ 6		9/1330	AL 0	Ц	11,300	9,127	8,502	7.329	9.590	1		2000	8,250	6,575	8,203	0,450	0.473	105.6		TOTAL 17	0 1 40		10,0	8318	8,422 3	4,625	$\dashv$	TOTAL 20	ı	4 100		4,260	3,426	2,030	3,420	,,,	TOTAL 13	Н	1,312	918	780	0	100	Ļ	18 372	10.646	40.532	39.967 3	18,300	18,872 6	15,726 4	- 1	6,450 4		18.798	14 665	12,150	
FORESTAL 80	†	t	$^{\dagger}$	TOTAL		$\dagger$	TOTAL		VIRGINIA	NILV	BANBAIDGE	ОВЕАСН	ONDEROGA	CNDEHOCK	Christian	O POR	TOWN	- NOV	UOW	LIFOPNIA 1	LIFORNIA	LIFORMA		2	1	_i_	1.	ADI FICH PARK	L	CHARLES		7	•		!		- 1	- 1	BE CONTE	1	1			Н	AGGRESIVE		-		T	RUELDAE	WSP	ARAWA									THOMASTON	
R	2	ā \$	ME		П	BATTLE SHIP NOWA			CROUSER		3	9	2	313	2 2	RIS	2	28	188	3	3	3			T	DESTROYER	2 2	8		8			1		2	Ź	8	8	as c				N.		<b>▼</b>				T T T T T T T T T T T T T T T T T T T		3				_	7		Ĭ				

# APPENDIX P. SHIP FLOW OF EACH COUNTRY AROUND JAPAN (1985~1994) (4/8)

79 500	12.150	163,600	45.200	183 600	311.850	6 500	000	B20 800		44 250	•	44.280		25.000	•	000.00		000		200	•	•	302,150		000	3,000	•	64,600		00 0	1000		00017	000		000	0	000	000	000	000	140 200		15,360	004'00	148,500	6,850	67,500	000	17,000	0 000	330,430	0	162,000	0	٥	0	162,000		18,000	78.500	008 01	22 200	11 200	89 300	206 400	402 000	376,72
-	+	=	-	=	66	-	-	-			+	-	+	-	1	•		- 2	1	1	t	$\mid$	ŝ		•	2	1	=	-	†	†	1	1	2 1	1	-	1	2	Ī	ľ	1-		+			9			~	1	- [	•		*				4	ľ		۶					ļ	10	1
000	24 300	163.800	45.200	183 800	321,300	9 800		000 000		44 250	٥	44.280	25.51	37 500	0	20 200		000'00	200	200		•	314,650		61,600	0	6	61,600		8 100	0	000	21.000	132,300	40.000	100	0	000'00	12,000	000	200	400 800	200	30.760	68,400	148,500	6,850	67,500	4,800	10,200	0	338,010	•	162,000	٥	0	0	162,000		26.600	20,000	000	000	11 200	901.08	906	200 000	204,000
	1	=	-	=	2	-	+	-	+	1.		-	-	-	+	1	1	= :	9	+	t	$\dagger$	-		16	1	1	=	+	7	†	1	1	7	1	•	Γ	7	1	†	•		:	1		0.0				•	1	2		7				7	-	N	1			1	1	15	-	•
1987	36.450	163 800	45 200	1000	283 500	901	200	080	200	44 250	,	44 250	201	R0 000			33.300	000'99	007	13,830	,	•	327,150		61,600	٥	٩	61,600		18,200	1	000	21 600	132,300	40,600	84.800	•	000	000,	0087	000	200 200	200	33.836	99 400	136,125	8,650	60,750	2,400	0 200	0	318,861	٥	162,000	۰	0	٥	162,000		48 600	33,000	0000	200	20,400	00100	200	200,402	513,400
•	-	2	-	-	9	+	†	1	+		+	-	-	ŀ	+	•	-	=		+	†	+	82	-	9-	1	+	9		~	†		1	~	١	-	1	2	1	†	1		†	F	=	55	-	5	-	20		138	T	7				•		~	ľ	2		• (			2	
1800	48.500	183 800	45 200	200	200 000		000		200	41.200		900	005,14	000	30,00	1	33,300	20 000	166,200	13 650	1000	3	322.180		61,600	٥	٥	61,600		27,300	٥	15,800	21,600	138,600	40,600	000	20.600	000 00	36,000	7 900	26,000	200	4 79,400	33 436	68 400	111,375	0.850	80,750	2,400	6,800	٥	292,411	•	162 000	٥	0	•	162,000		48,600	35,000	78,500	30,000	22,200	33,800	900	206 400	524.400
-	7	13	-			+	+	-	2	†	+	:	=	t	+	1	•	=	28	1	1	$\dagger$	-	-	18			9	-	-		~	•	22	-	9	~	7	9	+	•	1	2	1	-	100	6	5	-	7		127	T	1	t			4		~	-	-	7	7	7	1	2	4
ABA	136.300	000	200	20.2.0	0000	207 (6)	9 200	2	000'64/		30.400		33,400	000	000.00	000	33,300	20.000	166 200	13 650	7,000	0	337.680		61,600	0	•	61,600		36,400	٥	15,800	21,600	144,900	40,800	94.800	30,900	000'00	36,000	7,900	26,000	9	204,800	26 912	007 88	111 375	8 850	60.750	0	0	٥	286,287		101 500	40 500	0	0	162,000		72,900	35,000	78.500	30,800	22,200	33,600	69 300	172.000	414 300
	7	1	-	+	•	-	+	1	2	+	2	1	2	1	7	+	-	=	2	-	1	†	5		9			9		7		~	- 1	2	-	-	î	1	- 1	=	5	1	8	:	3	1	7	15				123		1	1			7		3	-		1	1	0		-	
000	000 00	000 000	000	45,200	183,600	161,130	•	0	766,250	1	-	0	0		25.000	24.000	33,300	20,000	182,400	13,650	2,000	0	344 340	227,222	01 600	0	•	61,600		45,500	٥	15.800	21,600	151,200	40 600	84,800	30.900	55,000	42,000	٥	٥	٥	487,400		200	000	9 950	59 400	0	0	٥	281,790	201 20	000	200 07	0	0	229,500		72,900	35,000	78,500	30,800	22,200	33,600	69,300	51,600	200 000
- [	•	1	+	1		2	†	1	6	+	1	†	8	†	7	7	•	2	28	=	-	†	83	•	19		-	-		s:		2	•	3.6	-	9	3	Ξ	7	1		- (	5	1		- 3	İ	1				120	Ī	ľ	1			*			2	-	*		î	i	c	
	159,000	00,00	163,800	45,200	183,600	103,830	0	0	740,600		0	•	•		25 000	91,000	33,300	50,000	98,800	13,650	0	•	30.	225125	87.750	٥	•	57,750		63,700	8 200	15,800	18,000	157,500	40,600	79 500	20,600	٥	٥	٥	٥	٥	403,900	000	22,292	000	2000	24 300	0	0	0	249,892		005.00	000 00	000		229.500		72,900	١		-		33,600	69,300	٥	
	6	†	=	1	=	=	1	1	9		1	1	•	1	~	•	•	0	-1	-	1	İ	1	†	152		l	13		1	-	2	80	2.5	7	13	2						3	1	1		ì	4	-			93	1		7		I			3	-	1	1		2	^	i	
1992	159,000	0000	163,800	45,200	183,800	94 200	٥	0	731, 150		0	0	0		25,000	94,500	33,300	40,000	61,200	13,650	٥	0	0	200,103	48 200	٥	•	46,200		81.900	6,200	15,800	000 81	163,800	40,600	74,200	30,900	0	٥	0	٥	٥	433,400		36,444	68.400	200			0	0	225,844		67,500	121 300	000,04		229.300		72,900	35,000	78,500	7,700	16,650	33,600	69,300	İ	1
	8	1	=	7	9	=	1	1	20	1	1	1	٥	†	2	~	•	8	-	-			1	•	12			12	1	0	=	2	•	2.6	7	-	6						6.7	-		2 3						11		-				1		3	2	10	-	3	•	_		
	159,000	95,050	163,800	45,200	173.400	56,700	٥	0	683,150		•	٥	٥		25,000	108,000	27,750	25,000	52,200	13,650	0	0	0	201,000	28 950	٥	-	26,950		91,000	16,400	15,600	3.600	163,800	40 600	74,200	30,900	٥	٥	0	0	٥	436,300		64,596	68 400	74.250	0		0	0	207,246		67,500	000	40,500		189 000		72,900	17,500	54,950	7,700	11,100	33,600	69,300	٥	
	•	7	=	7	=	8	1		7	1	1	1	۰	1	2		50	-	•	-		1	1	8	ŕ	1	T	-	İ	9	2	~	-	28	1	=	6	Ī	Γ	Γ	Г		6.5		2	-	ê					9	l	-	7			ľ		r	-	7		2				
1994	159,000	95,050	163,800	45,200	142,800	28,350	٥	٥	624,200		0	٥	0		28,000	121,500	16.630	15.000	23,200	13,650	٥	٥	٥	213,000	10.250		-	19.250									30 900		•	•	0	٥	374,500		2	68.400	88	٥		0	0	198,348		67,50		1	46,500	000		72,900			7,700	5,550	£	•	٥	
	=		- 1				1		40				0			•	1	l						22	1	ì				F	1	~	1	35	1	1							53		i	9	1					63	, ,			0	-	ľ	1	3		0	-	9	0		2	-
	26,500	12,150	11,700	11,300	10,200	9.450	6,500	6 000	TOTAL		2,950		TOTAL		12,500	13,500	5 550	\$ 000	5.800	13.650	7,000			TOTAL		200		TOTAL		001 0	\$ 200	7 900	3.600	300	2 800	\$ 300	300	2000	9 00	7 900	5.200	Š	TOTAL		3,07	3 80	2.47	2 95	2	2700	1	TOTAL		67.50	\$ 20	40.500	\$ 20	17.00	1	24,300	17.50	7.85	7.70	5.55	11.20	00.0	17 200	1
	NPHOON										G-II, V				7	7	-	5	7							1				A M DIA	15			( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( )			VAIOTOH	2	Ī	3	i i	<u> </u>			¥	1	4	Mod-G-	3	7				KLZNETSOV	KIEV	ModKIEV	ModKIEV			KIROV	MOSKVA	KRESTA-8	KRESTA	KANDA	SLAVA	KARA	SVEROLOV	
RUSSIA	Ness	٥				_		1			88				SSON											2				700															क्ष									۲						CBO ISS								

# APPENDIX P. SHIP FLOW OF EACH COUNTRY

	29,200		29,400			2		28.170	L	324,520			118,800		0	0	47,200	70,970	20,700	008.	320 170		0	26,950	11,580	20,700	210	22,500	1,140			17,250	3,463	0	•	000	0.00	0.0			1	0	980		700		٥	0	130 178		65,800	25,200	69,360	13,600	15,012	002.6	071.5	0	201,292		18,000		16,000
60,900	200	750	ş	0 0	2 0	28.000	000	780		336,330 72			122,400 33		٥	0	47,200 40	67,950 47	20,700 18	1,900	332.150 197	1		26,950 35	- 1	20,700 45	210	21,500 45	1,140	- 1	22,800 50	0000	3,463	•	0	1	000		0	2 0		•	660 3		700 10	0	0	0 0	132 728 377	↓_	65,800 14		02,660 17	ļ	1	007,8	2,140	0	217,612 80		18 000 2		16,000 2
11	2	1	•				ľ	9		7.1			34	1			- [	45	1	1	108			35	-	ļ	- 1	43	6	1	1		?			1	n	1					6	9-		7			386	L	7	١	21		2	•			9.4		2 1960		7
78,300	28 400	61,750	29,400	000	23 750	28,000	24.500	18,780	٥	333,380		٥	126,000	76,800	٥	•	46,020	52,850	20.700	1,900	324.270			26,950	11,580	20,700	210	21,500	1,140	•	24,000	16.250	3,463	0		000	055	0 0 0			°	0	980	2,800	700	٥	٥	•	132.178	***************************************	65,800	25,200	99.760	13,600	10,012	4.20	2,10	0	221,692		32.000	0	32,000
1		-	۴	1	, 10	80		9		65			35	į		-	- [	35	١		192			35	Ì		į	7	9	-	1	0	1		,	-	2	1					6	2		*			382		7		22	-	1				83		-		7
69,600	28,400	61,750	24,500	000	23 750	28,000	17,500	18,780	0	312,780		0	126,000	80,400	0	0	46,020	48,320	20,700	006,1	323.340		0	26,950	11,580	20,700	210	20,000	1,140	0	24 000	16.250	2,465	0		830	330	000		0	0	0	860	2,800	700	0	0	0	130.678		65,800	25,200	93,840	13,600	19,012	007.A	0	0	222,652		9 000	0	8,000
	ļ	2	1	ľ	,		"			5			35	67	1	- [	1	32	1	1	192			١	c	-	١	\$	r	ŀ	1	0	1	7	1	= -	7	•	T	Ì	Ī	Ť	6	=	2	7	Ī	Ì	378	1			23	-	1	1	Ī		82		-		F
87,000	73,000	61,750	24,500	0 00	200	24,500	10.500	12,520	0	313,770		0	129,600	85,200	٥	9,400	37,760	37,750	20,700	006.1	321.310		0	26,950	11,580	20,700	210	17,500	1,140	230	24,800	16.250	3,463	0	٥	000	230	00/	0	0	0	0	880	1.400	700	0	950	0	128.495		65,800	25,200	97,920	13,600	15,012	002,4	0	0	226,732		A 000	0	8,000
2	-	5	7	ľ	100	-	r	7		5.7			36	7.1			- 1	25	ł	†	100	ŀ	1	ı	-	İ	ļ	3	-	1	-	2	1	1	1	2	7	3	Ť		T	T	6	5	-	+	-	1	304	1			24	1	1	1	Ť	Ť	8		=	T	=
95,700	87,600	61,750	14,700	0		24,500	10.500	12.520	o	307,270		0	133,200	87,600	٥	14,400	28,320	30,200	14,950	1,900	310.570		1,130	26,950	11,580	20,240	210	15,000	760	230	28,000	13 250	2	330		930	202	200	9	•	0	0	440	260	700	0	٥	0 0	122,730		65,800	37,800	97,920	13,600	19,012	002	0	0	239,332		000	0	9,000
=	2	=	7	$\dagger$	T	-	6	-		53			3.7	7.3	1	12	7.	20	=	†	180		-	2	6	7	=	30	~	~	2	5	7	7	1	٠	-	3	T	T		T	~	2	10	7	1	†	34.6	T	1	6	2		•	•	İ		3		-	ĺ	-
104,400	006,900	52,250	14,700	0		•	0	0	٥	266,250		4,100	136,800	94,800	٥	14,400	22,420	15,100	11,500	0	299.120		1,130	26,950	11,560	19,320	210	10,000	7.60	230	26,000	10,750	2	989	0	000	0.7	200	> <	0	c	0	440	280	٥	0	0	0	115.279		65,800	37.800	108.080	0	22,510	007.4	0	0	241,790		000	0	000'8
12	2	=	7	†	T	r	-	-	-	39		=	3.8	7.0	1	2	9	2	2	†	180		-	3	-	42	=	20	~	~	?	:	•	•	1	=		2	t	-		T	~	-	-	7	+	+	306		11	6	56	2	2	•	t		6		-		=
104,400	109,500	42,750	000	0	0	٥	0	ō	0	266,450		4,100	144,000	009'66	٥	14,400	16,520	7,550	3,450	0	289.620		2,260	27,720	11,580	13,600	210	8,000	760	230	28,800	2,750		000	518	cac	2	200	•	,		0	•	280	٥	0	0	0	102.137		65,800	37,800	110,160	10,400	9 6 6	2,430	0	0	240,954	-	000 9	0	9,000
-	2	4	~	1	l			-		38	-	-	0 4	03	1	2	=	5	7	+	188		2	3	٦	ŝ	-	=	7	~	2	23	•	-	0	+	1	2	ŀ	1	T	$\dagger$		-		7	1	†	267		7	6	27	2	9	7	t		7		=	T	-
104,400	116,800	28,500	0.800			0	0	0	٥	259,500		4,100	144,000	97,200	1,900	14,400	16,520	٥	0	0	278.120		2,260	25,410	11,380	13,800	210	4,500	760	230	30,000	7.20	2001	080	219	500	000	200	9	0		0	0	0	0	٥	0	•	99.247		36,400	37.800	114.240	10,400	2 2 3	3,450	•	0	235,634		000 9	0	000'8
2	9	•	2	Ť	Ť		-	-		36		=	40	ē	=	12	=	1	+	†	140	+	2	2	-	ŝ	=	8	~	~	2	•	•	•	7	1	?!	2	t	T	r	<u> </u>		-			1	†	257	r	12	6	5.8	2	•	7	+		7.5	,	-	l	-
95,700	124,100	19,000	0	4,0,4	-	6	0	0		243,774		4,100	140,400	97,200	1,900	14,400	5,900	٥	0	0 0	263.000	-	2,260	23,870	11,580	9,200	210	•	760	٥	0	3,750	0	٥	510	500	3	20,00	26.00	2 600	215	0 0	•	۰	۰	٥	٥	0	92.870		56,400	37,600	114.240	000	13,34	0.450	0	0	233,234		000	0	9,000
E	-	7	•	†	ŀ	$\vdash$	-	<u> </u>	-	33	-	-	36	=	7	12	5	7	†	$\dagger$	130	+	2	=	-	2	-	•	~	9	•	=	-	-	6	1	٠.	,	4	,	•	-					1	+	220		12	n	58	=		1	$\dagger$	-	12		=	t	+
8,760	7,300	4,750	4,900	100	2,000	3.500	3.500	3,130		TOTAL		Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	4	4	1,510	1,150	1,900	TOTAL		1,130	770	3,860	007	210	200	380	-	400	250		=	2	2			2	980	15	79	220	200	70		980	1	TOTAL		4,700								TOTAL		000		TOTAL
LEAROY	SOVHEMBNIN	KASHIN	Mod-KASHIN	Mod KASHIN	KANIN	SAM KATUN	Wod-KOTI IN	SICH				NELISTRISHMY	KRIVAK I-III	GRISHA LINV	CEPARD	PARCHIM II	PETYA	HQ.	MIRKA-I,TI	KON			CORYA	NATYA	ALESNA	YURYA	BALTIKA	143	ANDRIVEA	PERKAN	SONA	VANYA	YEVGENIA	YO!	TANYA	T VOTE	*	2000	VENORANA VENORANA	143	Į.	V. O	Z-BNYA	XXXX	TR40	POLNGAY	BALCOM 7				ALLIGATOR	NAN ROGOV	ROPUCHA	POLNOHOWA	POLICE	11D4	- 101				XIA		
DESTROYER												FRICATE											ENE																												AMPH										T		

### APPENDIX P. SHIP FLOW OF EACH COUNTRY AROUND JAPAN (1985~1994) (6/8)

			7		-														
		-	•		•			٥		0	-	2.950	-	2 050	-	,		-	
	TOTAL	•	0	0	0		٩	9	l	٥	1	٥		0				1	2,950
	0000							,		9	-	2,950	1	2,930	1 2	2,950	2,950	-	2.930
	,,,,,	1	000 07	5 25,000	8 (	25,000	7	20,000	7	20,000	2	10 000	1	000					
			0		0 0			0		٥		0	-		2	15,000	15,000	-	15,000
	TOTAL	9	25,000	3 25,000	90	25.000	-	20 000	†	0	-	0		0		0	0	1	0
		1							+	0000	7	000	~	10,000	18	15,000	15,000	6	13.000
WALAN	2 100	-	2,100	2,100	1 00	2,100	-	2 100	-	0010	1								
	101	-	٥		0	0		۰			1	2,100	-	2,100	2	2,100	٥		°
	+	+	2,100	2,100	90	2,100	-	2,100	-	2,100	-	2 000		0		0	1,700	-	- 700
	,		1		İ						1			7,100	-	2,100	1,700	-	1,700
	1		20	10 40 147	9	16,904	7	14,791	9	12 678	-	0000		1					
	1 20	000		20 36.6	30	54,900	3	62 220	75	000	1	200					6,339	2	4 228
	1,350	1	٥		15	20.250		20.250	L	05,550	1	62,220		Ì	153	720 91	166 530		
	+		-		0	٥	i	0		065,03	2	20,250	15	20,250		20,250 15	20 250	12	20.00
	TOTAL	38	1,804	76,747	17 63	92.054	86	07 2A1		3		•				1.	۰		3
	_1						-		1	201.00	32	99.00	91	1 969,88	102 180,308	300	193.119	701	
	ļ	-2		16 58,720	17	62 390	-	AR ORA	;						L	Į.			
	4,200	-	4,200		o	9	+	000,00	0	55,050	7	51,380	16 5	58,720	15 55.050	0.50	48.080	:	
	2.040		٥		-	-	+	1	-	٥		٥			L			2	
			•		-	1	1	3	•	8 160	7	8,160	2	4.080		001.0			٥
			•		-	3	+	0		0		٥	L	٩	1	2	2	1	9 160
	TOTAL	18	600			٥	1	٥	_	٥	L	0		•		0	٥		•
				38,720	17	62,390	13	55,050	8.	63.210	8.	000				- 1	٥	_	0
HANI CALABI	+				_		L		-		-	28.280	2	62,800	18 61,170	18	61.170	10	41.210
5	4		3,200	9.00	2	000	ļ		1						L	l			2
5	1,460		2 920	300	,		j	0000	2	000	so.	000		000		1			
=	L				Į	0 0 0	-	5,640	7	5.840	7	5.040				2	000	8	000
211	Ļ		7 750	20 60	ļ	41,860		41 860	26	47 120	100			ı	1	-1	5,840	-	5.840
	1		5,772	5,77		5.772	ľ	7 808	-	2	,,,	40.040		1,880 20			36 400	٥	
أ	4	•	•	4.50		000	1		,	2///2		•				İ	,		2000
ş	_	_	926			200	1	٥		•	_	۰	L	10			3		٥
	703				1	3,648	2	3,846	2	3.848	•		1	1		0	•		•
MANIME	1	60	220			•	L	٦			1	•	7	3,848	5,772	72 2	3.848	-	
	2,380	<u>-</u>	240		-	-		1		7		•	_	0		-	•		
	070		٥			1	1	٦		•	_	•		-		•	1		٩
		-				0 7 6	-	940		0		•				5	•		0
						٥		•	L	-						•	•		۰
	+		٩			•	L	•				3		٥		•	•		•
	OTAL	30	426 39	70,180	4	70 740	9.5		1	3		0		0		0	-		•
			$\vdash$	L	L		,	100	5	70,780	33	57,728	35 60	60 48A	62.4.53	:		1	٥
	590	L	ĺ		1		1			_	L	L		l	1	1	390,00	30	32,268
WOSAO	į	Į	ļ			24 190	-	24,190	-	24 190	35	500		1		1			
Ī	1	-	1.080	1,550	9	930	-	110	-				7.4	14,160	16,520	20 28	16.520	24	14.160
N LOU	- [				į	2780	15		1:					•		İ	•	i	
		L			١	36/3	=	2 7 30	٥	2.750	50	5.500	20	A RAA		1	>1		٥
	١		1		ĺ	32,000	0	32.000	00	32 000		ı		1		00	•	_	٥
Į,	-1					2.350	0.5	2 3 80				ļ		000		-	-		1
MINEAVER			000	1 00	ļ	000			2	2 330						2			1
_	_		١			300	-	000	-	1,000			L				3		0
			1			0	_	•	L				1	1	1	0	۰		0
T	+		٥	_		0	L	-			-	9	2	0		0	٥	٠	1
	TOTAL 68		353 67	20 05				2		٥		•		٥			,	•	٥
	L		1			03,440	183	62,600	183	62,600	192	58.730	100	1		1	٩		٥
OWEUM		1					_		L	L		Į		34,460 190		30	16,520	26	14.180
1	2,150	8		19,350		10.350	ľ	0.00	ľ										
=	4.080	<del>-</del>		44 880	-				•	330		19,350	-	006	19 61	9			Ī
		Ĺ			ı		2	53,040	13	53,040	2			-			16,900		٥
	000		i	355.8		9 330	9	9,330	~	9 330		İ					61,200		11,200
T	ŀ		ı	44.800		56.000	3.5	86.000	-	1		1	2	١	15,550	4	12.440	,	21770
1	800	5	2,400	1.800		c			2	20.00	10	49,600		1009 69	25 606	1 0	28 800	L	
	1,480	-		1	Ļ	1	1	3		٥	-	•		°			,		
	3 770		ĺ		1	200	•	5,840	-	1.480	=	1460	•			,	٩		•
í		1	3	0		٥		0		-			1	1	5.840	=	1,460	-	460
,	CRA		0	0	-	15 330	2	066.81	3			•		٥		•	•		•
1	387		0	•	7	277				2000	-	0,330	15,	15,330	15.33	7	18 110	L	
_	_		۰						1	1,548	•	1,548	-	1 548	1				200
_	TOTAL 62		080	400 000		7		-		0		•		-		1		1	•
	1			200	9	152,278	82	160,438	90	57.658	7.8	140 440		1			•	-	•
MACC												l	000 00	000	137,968	9	130,478	30	115,708
1	1	è		1993	1992	2	1001	-	0000	-					i				
†	1,830 21	38.43	10 25	45.750	20	36 800		0,000			3	ı	8	L	1987		986	1000	
-			0	•	ŀ		-	35,840	•	32,940	17		16	280 15	37.46				Ţ
Ē	OTAL 21	78.67	Ļ		1	0.400	-	5,400		5,400			ļ				27, 650		7 450
t	1		200	45,750	24	12,000	22	38,340	22	38.340	21	36 810	200	000	5,400	7	5,400	7	5,400
+		İ	-		_		L	-		_		1			32,65		32,850		940
-	00	5.40	00	4 320	187	- 1000	1					_	-			1	+		
-	L			250	•	920	-	4,230	0 7	3 600		-		•					
ť	17404			0		٥		•		-	1	,		0		-	٥	  -	°
7	OTAL	5,40	00	4.320	4.8	1 320	:	1		1		0		-			-		T
_			L		-	7756	1	4,230	•	3,600	•	0	-	٥					9
-	. 848				-	-	_	_	-	-			5	\$ \$		0	٥	0	6
Ť			145	1,845	-	1,845	_	1 845			1			7		_			Γ
1	1,500	3,00	00	3 000	1	000	1		1	1,845	=	1.645	_	0					Ţ
	i				1	2.00.0	7	3,000	21	3,000	~		3 000	000	2000	ļ.	0		•
															2,7	-	000 9	2	3,000

# APPENDIX P. SHIP FLOW OF EACH COUNTRY

1,120   1,12			TOTAL	3 4,843	0 5	4,843	c	4,84.5	6	4,645	3	4,845	9	4,845	2	3,000	7	3,000		000'9	7	3,000
The control of the		NUCTO			1		L	1,740	29	1,740	2.9	1,740	-!	1,740	25	1,500		0	+	0	+	0
Control   Cont		PIDA-GOT			1		Ш	00		00	$\parallel$	00	+	0 0		00	+	00	<u> </u>	00	+	0 0
Columbia   Columbia			H		$  \cdot  $			1,740	20	1,740	2.0	1,740	20	1,740		1,500	0	0	0	0	0	0
Common   Control   Contr		HANTONHANT	145	4.4			Ш	4,495	31	4,495	15	4,495	8	870	8	870	8	1,160	8	970	╁	580
COMMISSION   CONTROL   C			+					0 0	+			0 0		0 0	+	900		0 0		000	+	0 0
Charleston   Cha			4	•			1	4,403	31	4,495	3.1	4,405		13	9	9/0	9	0011		11	-	11
Table   Tabl	1	CLASS	1.285	1984	٠	-		0 200	-		£		- 18		186	0	1987	0	1996	0	1983	0
COMPAGE   CONTACT   CONT					0			0	1	0		00	-	0		0	-	0 0	•	0 0	c	٥
Control   Cont			TOTAL	2.8	2	1,285		8	0	0	0	2		3	2	>	2	•	•	•	1	
Colonic   Colo		TOLOGRAE	11	3	1	700	2	1,225	80	1,050	3	525	2	525	3	\$2\$	-	175	-	175	-	17.5
CAMPINA   3,170   7   21,200		COGNICE	ļ		2 2	700	7	1,225	•	1,050	3	523	3	923	9	525	-	178	-	173	-	175
Charles	П		Н				ľ		+	100		000	+	000	,	000	-	400 70	-	000 70	-	000 70
Control   Cont	Т	SLANER	3,320	3.33	2000	6,640	~	0,640	2	6,640	2	8.640	2	6.640	8	6,640	- 72	6,640	Ш	6,640	- 74	9.640
CHARGE   CLASS   CLA	$\prod$	R.ECHER	3.050		Ц	Ц		30 010	-	30.830		30.930		30.930		30.030	2 =	97.030	2 =	37.030	~=	37,030
1,4,4,4,   2, 10   1					Ш	Ш			+							1	Ш		·			98
CHANGE   C. 120   C		NYS T	2,100	2 0			-	15,260	+	15,260	,	15,260	+	15,260	+	0,420	Ш	0	,	0	+	90
SWALCOW   1.20   27   20   20   20   20   20   20		CHARLES	2,130	۶		Ц		0 280	+	15.260	+	15.260	1	13.260		12.980		19,420	<b>4</b> 0	12,880	70	12,850
First   WHAGE   1200   22   28 040   22   28 040   23   28 040   24			1			Ц					iΙ		11									
Control   Cont	ETTES	HWO	Н					3.800	22	3.800	22	3,800	22	1.900	+	00	+	00	2 7	3,800	2 4	3,800
SVMALOW   520   6   31,20   30,400   20   20   0   0   0   0   0   0   0			1,076	4 4,3	9	°		٥	H	0		٥	il	٥		٥		0		0	+	0
Charlest Colored   Color		JUPITER II	ł				1	30,640	2.0	30,640	2.6	30,640	1 1	28,740	12	13,680		14,620	18	18,440	9	18,440
E-LISTAN   STATE   S			1				T.		+	0	+		+	400	+	000	+	22	+	1	1	
E-LISSAGE   TOTAL   1   10.00   1   20.00   1   2   2   2   2   2   2   2   2   2		Ex-US266	370			~ ~	•	2,960	1	2,960	10	2,960	- 8	2,960		2,960		2.080	•	2,980	•	2,960
CLASS   CLAS		Ex-US289	-		30 00	4,320		3,480	12	3 040		4,520	0	3,480	0	3,480	9	3,480	•	2,960	•	2,960
FLACESTAM   1000   6   1000   1   1000   1   1000   1   1000   1   1			H,	•		Ш		28 560	7	28 560		32 640	•	32 640	-	32.640		32.640	•	32.640	-	32,640
		Ex-US-LSMI	1,095			Ш	1	7,865	1	7,685	7	7,665	1	7,665	7	7,665		7,665		7,665	-	7,665
FOLKING   FORT		VII KAN IO	4,200		$\perp$	Ш	1 1	°		0	$\mathbf{I}$	0		0	11	0		0		0 00	:	0 00
HALLOWER   Land   Lan			TOTAL	**				36,225	-	36,225		40,305		40,300	1	enr'nt		00010	6	coc or		COC OF
HAMSAND   2,700   1   1   2   20   1   2   2   2   0   0   2   2   2   0   0	APAN	CLASS		Š		:	ľ	•		_ "	10		-	0.00	6.	80	1987	c	1986	•	1985	
MAISHOO  2,440   10   24,500		HARLSHIO						0		0		0		٥		0	<u> </u>	0		0	H	0
MACHINE   2   100   2   11   100   2   11   100   2   11   100   2   11   100   2   11   100   2   11   100   1   1   10   1   1   10   1   1		WUSHO	1 1					24,500	2	24,500		24,500	1	24,500		22,050	-	19,600	7 /	17,150	9 ~	14,700
HATACAZE   5,500   2   11,000   2   11,000   2   11,000   2   11,000   2   11,000   2   11,000   1   1   1   1   1   1   1   1   1		ASASHIO	1 :						1	0		0	Ш	٥		٥	H	0		0	-	2,430
HATALAZE 5500 2 11,000 2 11,000 2 11,000 2 11,000 2 11,000 2 11,000 1 1,000 1					-	42		42,470	=	42,150		36,650	j	36,650	=	34,200	=	34,180	=	34,180	-	34,140
9.485   1 9.48		HATAKAZE	4		00	11,000		11,000	2	11,000	2	11,000		11,000	2	11,000	-	5,500	-	5,500	H	0
1,000   2   10,000   3   10,0		KONOO	4					0	1	0	,	0	1	0 400	,	0 00	1.	000		10 400	10	10 400
4 200   6 33 600   12 45 000		HARLINA	+-					10,00		000 01	. ~	10,00	2	0000	7 7	10,000		10,000	104	10,000	2	10,000
3/750   12   45/500   12   4		ASAGIRI	Н					33,600		33,600	7	29,400	7	16,800	-	500	1	0	-	0	,	0
1,100   3   1,100   4   1,000   1   1,00		HATSUNUN	4				2	45,000	2 7	12,000	2	45,000	7	000 61	7	2000	3	12 700	2 4	12 700	-	12 700
4,000   1		TACHIKAZE	+-				1	11,700		11,700	c	11,700	$\  \ $	11,700	6	11,700	3	11,700	6	11,700	6	11,700
2,140 3 6,300 4 8,000 5 6,300 0 6,300 0 6,300 0 6,300 0 7,6220 0 6,300 0 0 6,300 0 0 6,300 0 0 6,300 0 0 6,300 0 0 6,300 0 0 6,300 0 0 6,300 0 0 6,300 0 0 6,300 0 0 6,300 0 0 6,300 0 0 6,300 0 0 6,300 0 0 6,300 0 0 0 6,300 0 0 0 6,300 0 0 0 6,300 0 0 0 6,300 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0		AMATSUKAZE	₽				-	000		000		4,000	- -	900	- 0	000	+	000	- 4	000	-	000
1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1		MINEGLANO					6	6,300		6,300		6,300	F	6,300	916	6,300	0.0	6,300	3	9,300	6	6,300
41 180 R3 40 1 182 783 41 133 300 43 137 500 42 133 400 38 140,800 30 120,200 34		AKIZING	2,890		Ш			0		0		0	- {	0		0		0		0	- 6	2,890
			1	41 160,6	<u>i</u>		=	153,300		197,600	4.2	153,400		140,800	36	128,200		18,500	- - -	067'70	A .	1
				_	4			1			_	1		1	-	-		-	-		ļ	

#### APPENDIX P. SHIP FLOW OF EACH COUNTRY AROUND JAPAN (1985~1994) (8/8)

ABUKUMA	2,550	15,300	9	15,300	7	10,200	F	10,200	2	5 100	-	1	-	•		-				
900	2	3,380	2	3,380	~	3.380	2	3 3.80	10	00.	,	1		3	-	٥		0	_	٥
-	120	1.450	1	1 450	-	450	-		+	2	7	3380	2	330	2	3,380	~	3,380	2	380
-	200	1 18.500	-	18 500	-	900	1	000		1 450	-	1 450	-	1.450	1	1,450	-	1.450	-	ŀ
-	1,768			0	-		+	006 9	=	16,500	=	16.500	=	16,500	11	18,500	Ξ	16,500	=	000
	TOTAL 20	36.630	07	36 630	-	21 830	  -	0	ľ	٥		3,576	-	5,364	7	7,152	+	7.152		
						200	+	10010	0	26,430	9	24,906	17	26,694	8	28,482		28.482	2	28.482
	530	1 530	-	530		-	+		+		1		-							
	3,300	3.300	0	3.300		,	+	1	1	٥		٥		٥		•		0		1
	530	1 080	-	1 800			1	3,300		3 300	-	3 300	-	3,300	-	3,300	-	3 300	[	1
	2.000	2 000	-	2000	-	2,630	+	3.710	٥	4,770	٥	4.770	Ξ	5,830	-13	6.690	-	Ľ		
ř	1,275	3.825	2	2 550	1	2,000	+	2,000	-	2,000	-	2,000	-	2,000	-	2,000	-	2 000	1	000
ı	510 27	7 13.770	28	13.280	,	20.00	1	9		0		٥	1	0		0	_	0		٩
1	530			0	L	61,00	9	06/77	23	11,730	21	10.710	2	069 6	121	8.670	1.5	7 650	ľ	1
ΙÓ	TOTAL 35	24 489	1	22 220		200	- ;	930		530	-	530	-	530	-	530	-	530		:
	╀		ı	20,63	7	21,230	6	22,290	5	22,330	33	21,310	33	21,350	33	21.390	3.5	22 490 18		32
ı i	2.000	6 000	-	000		1	+								-			L		ङ्ग
	1,350	4.650	-	4 650	1	000	1	6,000	6	0000	0	0000	-	6,000	6	6,000	9	6 000	ľ	000
	590	1 180	, ,	1 80	, .	000	1	4,650	-	4,650	6	4,650	6	4,650	5	4.850	9	6.650		1
	TOTAL 8	11,830	6	11,830		11 810	•	000	7 6	180		1.180	2	1,180	~	1,180	2	1.180		1.80
						1		20.00		1,030	•	11,830	-	11,830	•	11.830	-	11 830	:	ì

Note: "means Ton is expressed by STD Ton Source, JANES FIGHTING SHIP 1995-1986 - 1984-1998

### APPENDIX Q. TREND OF MILITARY FORCE OF COUNTRIES AROUND JAPAN

Country	Force	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1993	1994
	Seventh Fleet		<u>-</u>								
	Total Number	70	7.0	7.0	70	70	70	60	60	60	6
	Total Ton(milion)	70	70	7.0	7.0	70	70	65	65	65	6
	Air Craft	230	230	230	230	230	200	130	140	140	14
	In Korea										***************************************
u.s.	Divisions	1	- 1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	
0.0.	Total Number(milion)	3	3.2	3.1	3.2	3.2	3.2	3.2	3	2.6	2.
	Air Craft	100	100	100	100	100	110	90	90	80	8
	In Japan	, 00	- ,00	100	100	100	7,75				
	Divisions	1		1	1	1	1	1	1	1	
	Total Number(million)	2.3	2.4	2.5	2.6	2.7	2.6	2.1	2.3	2.4	2
	Air Craft	170	190	190	220	220	220	220	220	190	20
		170	190	190	220	220	220	220	220	130	20
	Ground Force							0.0			
	Divisions	4 1	41	43	43	43	41	38	36	33	2
	Total Number(milion)	37	27	39	3 9	39	36	34	3 2	29	2
_	Naval Vessels										_
Russia	Total Number	835	840	840	845	840	830	820	780	760	74
(Far East)		178	185	185	190	190	194	212	207	192	1 8
	Air Force	27									
	Cmbat Aircraft	2200	2390	2390	2430	2430	2240	2060	1860	1430	122
	Ground Force										
	Divisions	135	135	120	120	120	120	120	120	120	10
	Total Number(milion)	316	297	211	230	230	230	230	230	230	23
	Naval Vessels										
China	Total Number	1740	1730	1870	2000	1980	2060	2010	1910	1060	108
	Total Ton(milion)	91.4	87.7	98.3	94.6	94.5	100	98	98	91	9
	Air Force										
	Cmpat Aircraft	6010	6100	6200	6200	6000	6050	6080	6140	6170	616
	Ground Force							·			
	Divisions	22	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	22	2
	Total Number(milion)	54	5 2	5 2	54.2		5.5	55			
South	Naval Vessels	77	J 2	J 2	34.2	34.2	33	- 55		3.0	<del>`</del>
Korea	Total Number	140	150	160	160	170	180	180	180	220	23
KUISA	Total Ton(million)	9.9	9	11	10.4	11.3	11.4	11.6	11	12.8	
	Marine (milion)	2	2.2	2.3	2.5	2.5	2.5	2.5	2.5		2
			2.2	2.3	2.3	2.5	2.5	2.5	2.3	2.5	
	Air Force	110	25.0	200	222	200	200	470	400	470	45
	Cmbat Aircraft	440	350	360	380	390	380	470	420	470	43
	Ground Force									<u> </u>	<u> </u>
	Divisions	39	3 3	33	32	26		25	<del></del>	<del></del>	
	Total Number(million)	70	7 5	7.5	75	75	93	93	93	100	1
North	Navai Vesseis										
Korea	Total Number	500	510	520	510	520	590	590	620	620	6
	Total Ton(milion)	6.8	7	7.2	6.6	7.1	7.4	7.3	8.1	8.8	8
	Air Force										
	Cmbat Aircraft	740	700	750	740	770	770	790	800	810	8
					<u>_</u>						

Note: 1 Data avairable from "Military Balance"etc.

Source: Defense of Japan 1985~1994 (Japan Defense Agency)

<sup>2</sup> Combat aircraft include navy and marine corps aircraft.

APPENDIX R. BASIC POLICY FOR JAPAN'S NATIONAL DEFENSE

The objective of national defense is to prevent direct and

indirect aggression, but once invaded, to repel such action, thereby preserving the independence and peace of Japan founded upon

democratic principles.

To achieve this objective, the government of Japan hereby

establishes the following principles:

To support the activities of the United Nations and promote

international cooperation, thereby contributing to the realization of

world peace.

To promote public welfare and enhance the people's love for

the country, thereby establishing the sound basis essential to Japan's

security.

To develop progressively the effective defense capabilities 3.

necessary for self-defense, with regard to the nation's resources and

the prevailing domestic situation.

To deal with external aggression on the basis of the Japan-

U.S. security arrangements, pending the effective functioning of the

United States in the future in deterring and repelling such aggression.

Source: Defense of Japan (Defense Agency, Japan)

127

### APPENDIX S. OUTLINE OF JAPAN'S DEFENSE BUILDUP FOR THE FUTURE

- 1. First of all, Japan will stick steadfastly to its exclusive defense policy under the peace constitution. At the same time, Japan, holding fast to the Japan-U.S., Security Arrangements, will continue maintaining the basic defense policy it has pursued over the past years, including the moderate improvement of its defense capability.
- 2. The defense-related expenditure for each fiscal year during the enforcement period of the Mid-Term Defense Program is decided within the framework of required expenses set forth in this program. And the total amount of expenses is set the actual ceiling of defense expenditure for the five years of the program that was scheduled to be prepared anew three years henceforth.
- 3. As regards defense-related expenditures in and after fiscal 1991, it will be decided, by the time in the Mid-Term Defense program is completed, in accordance with Japan's basic policy as a peace-loving nation by taking into consideration factors such as the international situation, and economic and fiscal situation.
- 4. Furthermore, considering that the decision on "Defense Buildup for the Time Being" in 1976 has so far played a vital role as a guideline for the defense buildup expenses, the government, with this well in mind, will continue ho; ding in high esteem the spirit of the decision calling for a moderate defense buildup.

Source: Summary of Defense of Japan 1988 (Defense Agency, Japan)

### APPENDIX T. CHANGE IN DEFENSE EXPENDITURES

					(	Unit:100 mi	llion YEN, %	6)
57	4050	1959	1960	1961	1962	1963	1964	1965
PY (D5)	1958	1,560	1,569	1,803	2.085	2.412	2,751	3,014
Defence (DE)	1,485	107,620	127,480	156,200	176,700	203,900	240,700	281,600
GNP	102,470	14,192	15,697	19,528	24,268	28,500	32,554	36,581
BUDGET	13,121	14,192	13,097	13,020				
Ratio(%)	1.459/	1.45%	1.23%	1.15%	1.18%	1.18%	1.14%	1.07%
(1)DE/GNP	1.45%	10.99%	10.00%	9.23%	8.59%	8.46%	8.45%	8.24%
(2)DE/BUGET	11.32%	10.99%]	10.00 /8	3.2070	0.00 /0,			
	4000	1967	1968	1969	1970	1971	1972	1973
FY	1966	3.809	4,221	4,838	5,695	6,709	8,002	9,355
Defence (DE)	3,407	409,500	478,400	578,600	724,400	843,200	905,500	1,098,000
GNP	308,500		58,185	67,395	79,497	94,143	114,677	142,841
BUDGET	43,143	49,509	36,163	67,333	70,401			
Ratio(%)	1.100/	0.009/	0.88%	0.84%	0.79%	0.80%	0.88%	0.85%
(1)DE/GNP	1.10%	0.93%	7.25%	7.18%	7.16%	7.13%	6.98%	6.55%
(2)DE/BUGET	7.90%	7.69%	1.2378	7.1070	7.1076	<u> </u>		
	4074	1975	1976	1977	1978	1979	1980	1981
FY	1974		15.124	16,906	19,010	20,945	22,302	24,000
Defence (DE)	10,930	13,273	1,681,000	1,928,500	2.106,000		2,478.000	2,648,000
GNP	1.315,000	1,585,000	242,960	285.143	342,950	386,001	425,888	467,881
BUDGET	170,994	212,888	242,960	283,140	542,566			
Ratio(%)	2.000/	0.049/	0.90%	0.88%	0.90%	0.90%	0.90%	0.91%
(1)DE/GNP	0.83%	0.84%	6,22%	5.93%	5.54%	5.43%	5.24%	5.13%
(2)DE/BUGET	6.39%	6.23%	6.22%	3.3378	3.0 4 75			
		4000	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989
FY		1983 27.542	29.346	31,371	33,435	35,174	37,003	39,198
Defence (DE)	25,861		2,960,000				3,652,000	3,897,000
GNP	2.772,000	2.817.000	506,272	524.996		541,010	566,997	604,142
BUDGET	496,808	503,796	506,272	324,330	040,000	<u> </u>		
Ratio(%)		0.000/	0.99%	0.997%	0.993%	1.004%	1.013%	1.006%
(1)DE/GNP	0.93%	0.98%	5.80%				6.53%	6.49%
(2)DE/BUGET	5.21%	5.47%	5.60 /6	3.3076	0.7070		<del></del>	
	1.000	1001	1992	1993	1994	ī		
FY			45,518			4		
Defence (DE)			4,837,000			4		
GNP	4,172,000		722,180			4		
BUDGET	662,368	703,474	122,180	123,346	, , , , , , , , , , , ,	†		
Ratio(%)	<del>                                     </del>	0.0540/	0.941%	0.937%	0.948%	<del>,</del>		
(1)DE/GNP	0.997%					-1		
(2)DE/BUGET	6.28%	6.23%	0.30%	0.4170	J. 3.7176	_		

Source: BOUEI HANDBOOK (Asagumo Shinbunsya)
note: 1. BUDGET is shown by Original Budget.
2. GNP is Shown by Initial forecasted GNP.

3. Defense Expenditure and Budget of FY1994 are Gevernment Plan

# EXPENDITURES (ORIGINAL BUDGET) APPENDIX U. CHANGE IN JAPAN'S MAJOR GENERAL ACCOUNT

					OIII. 100 III	(Util. 100 million Yen Expressed in Nominal Term)	Ju passau	tominal Tern	=		
Fiscal Year	1973	1974	1975	1976	1977	1978	1979	0007		300,	
Social Walfare	21 154	000	000	000		2		1300	30	1982	1983
Coolal Holland	61,13	616,02	38,282	48,0/6	56,919	67.811	76.266	82 124	88 360	0 0 0 0	000
Education & Science	15.70	19,633	26 401	30 202	200 40	0.00		1	20,00	30,040	31,398
			2	20,00	100,40	30,010	42,997	45.250	47.420	48 637	48 186
Detense	9,355	10,930	13,273	15.124	16.906	19 010	20 045	000 00	000	100	
Works	007 00	100				5	20,04	206,22	24,000	75,861	27.542
Sacrice House	20,402	704'87	29,095	35.272	42.810	54 501	65 401	SE EEA	7 2 3 3 3	1 0	
Othere		100	١			2	01,00	400,00	400,00	60,554	66,554
2000	177'00	63,105	104,837	114,196	134.207	163 112	180 392	200 650	741 507	000	0.00
	142 046	170 001	000	0000			1225	500,003	100,142	204,900	2/0/116
	145,040	1/0,994	212,888	242,960	285,143	342,950	386,001	425 8RG	467 ARO	406 BOE	200 200
								20010=	000'101	130,000	067,500

riscal Year	1984	1985	1986	1987	1088	4000	000.				
Social Molface	0,00					909	1990	1881	1992	1993	1994
Social Meliale		95//36	98,346	100,896	103,845	108.947	116 148	100 130	107 070		
Education & Science		OUF BY	10 445	107 07					16/5/0	131,45/	134,816
			40,440	46,48/		49.371			KG 834	1000	01.0
Defense	29.346		33 435	25 174	27.000	00,		1	20,00	20,203	29,278
		l	201	1	500,75	38, 188	41,593		45 518		46 a 2 E
public Works	65,200	63.689	62,233	60 824	60 A24	61 074	211				10,00
Othors	0.00	ľ		1	ļ	70'0	02,14/		69.409		77 546
Cillers	269,849	285, 792	298,426	295.618	316 744	344 652	201 250	ŀ		1	
Total	0.00		100		. !	27,000	000,100	417,041	423,041	414.126	
- ora	2000,270	224,997	540,885	541,009		604 143	662 367	170 474	700 4007	1 000	Į
					1	2	30,100	1 7 7 7 7	1001,221	723,548	

Source : Kaijoujieitai Yosan Jomuteiyou (kaijoubakuryoukanbu)

### APPENDIX V. TREND IN JAPAN'S DEFENSE EXPENDITURES (BY EXPENSE)

958,180,670 1,747,894,974 4,645,639,274

1,939,563,630

1,880,769,818 938,151,236 1,732,918,169 4,551,839,223

1,700,115,710

4,159,341,086

3,918,834,295

1,756,766,471 929,152,825

1,668,028,636 908,434,203 1,582,878,247

838,074,880

1,467,178,674

1,530,975,954 3,880,327,940

CURRENT-YEAR OBLIGATORY OUTRAY

TOTAL

770,487,217

1,613,580,741

1,578,864,769

PERSONNEL & PROVISIONS CURRENT-YEAR MATERIAL

(Unit: 1000 Yen, Expressed in nominal term)

3,517,433,781	3,343,549,070	3,137,148,148	2,934,644,784	2,754,234,383	2,586,135,471	2,400,018,909	IOIAL
1,264,973,154	1,169,860,401	1,073,470,276	983,132,904	855,224,397	701,484,503	624,586,984	CURRENI-YEAR OBLIGATORY OUTRAY
708,593,611	665,137,387	649,725,434	642,070,591	673,185,236	679,339,320	631,062,141	CURRENT-YEARMATERIAL
1,543,867,016	1,508,551,282	1,413,952,438	1,309,441,289	1,225,824,750	1	1,144,503,784	
		000 000	000 111 000 1	1 225 624 750	1 205 311 648	1 144 369 784	PERSONNEL & PROVISIONS
1987	1986	1985	1984	1983	1982	1981	FISCAL YEAR
			,				
2,230,202,478	2,094,489,291	1,901,029,593	1,690,613,325	1,512,350,596	1,327,321,872	1,093,023,895	TOTAL
522,339,473	445,627,130	397,672,032	351,572,621	292,195,474	272,466,501	258,591,749	CURRENT-YEAR OBLIGATORY OUTRAY
607,885,174	572,411,176	468,851,617	408,649,106	372,498,221	352,767,151	304,785,726	CURRENT-YEARMATERIAL
1,099,977,831	1,076,450,985	1,034,505,944	930,391,598	847,656,901	702,088,220	529,646,420	PERSONNEL & PROVISIONS
1980	1979	1978	1977	19761	1975	1974	FISCAL YEAR

Source : Kaijyoujieitai Yosan Jimteiyou (Kaijyoubakuryoukanbu)

# (BY ORGANIZATION) APPENDIX W. TREND IN JAPAN'S DEFENSE EXPENDITURES

				NAME AND ADDRESS OF TAXABLE PARTIES OF TAXABLE PART			
FISCAL YEAR	1974	1975	1976	1977	1978	1979	1980
JGSDF BUDGET	436,063,610	556,630,000	651,653,279	714,429,431	799,065,903	859,871,056	887,274,653
JIMSDF BUDGET	238,992,567	268,047,521	314,051,000	357,156,190	421,108,858	454,003,847	509,657,110
JASDF BUDGET	279,999,635	335,587,135	362,179,754	413,594,535	437,841,542	482,653,097	514,435,291
OTHRS BUDGET	137,968,083	167,057,216	184,466,563	205,433,169	243,013,290	297,961,291	318,835,424
TOTAL	1,093,023,895	1,327,321,872	1,512,350,596	1,690,613,325	1,901,029,593	2,094,489,291	2,230,202,478
FISCAL YEAR	1981	1982	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987
JGSDF BUDGET	944,307,702	986,020,584	1,027,337,475	1,077,538,962	1,161,200,110	1,249,516,952	1,286,199,804
JIMSDF BUDGET	553,162,912	602,902,259	654,037,117	705,983,574	733,266,575	793,286,424	861,548,204
JASDF BUDGET	564,635,120	633,668,319	699,426,640	758,720,730	827,518,662	870,559,587	898,284,910
OTHRS BUDGET	337,913,175	363,544,309	373,433,151	392,401,518	415,162,801	430,186,107	471,400,863
TOTAL	2,400,018,909	2,586,135,471	2,754,234,383	2,934,644,784	3,137,148,148	3,343,549,070	3,517,433,781
FISCAL YEAR	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1993	1994
JGSDF BUDGET	1,330,266,311	1,379,272,640	1,474,852,513	1,563,154,276	1,633,400,000	1,667,540,000	1,702,702,000
JASDF BUDGET	940,748,823	971,559,836	976,022,583	1,085,383,204	1,100,200,000	1,084,906,000	1,110,515,000
JASDF BUDGET	934,169,264	1,030,049,496	1,121,705,999	1,118,218,270	1,153,200,000	1,178,963,000	1,133,515,000
OTHRS BUDGET	495,143,542	537,952,323	586,759,991	619,279,256	665,100,000	709,230,000	736,816,000
TOTAL	3,700,327,940	3,918,834,295	4,159,341,086	4,386,035,006	4,551,900,000	4,640,639,000	4,683,548,000

(Unit: 1000 Yen, Expressed in nominal term)

Source: Kaijoujieitai Yosan Jimuteiyou (Kaijoubakuryoukanbu)

# APPENDIX X. TREND IN EACH SERVICE'S BUDGET AS A PERCENTAGE OF GNP (BY ORGANIZATION) IN JAPAN

FISCAL YEAR	1974	1975	1976	1977	1978	1979	1980
JGSDF BUDGET	0.332%	0.351%	0.388%	0.370%	0.379%	0.371%	0.358%
JMSDF BUDGET	0.182%	0.169%	0.187%	0.185%	0.200%	0.196%	0.206%
JASDF BUDGET	0.213%	0.212%	0.215%	0.214%	0.208%	0.208%	0.208%
OTHER'S BUDGET	0.105%	0.105%	0.110%	0.107%	0.115%	0.128%	0.129%
TOTAL	0.831%	0.837%	%006.0	0.877%	0.903%	0.903%	0.900%
				r			
FISCAL YEAR	1981	1982	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987
JGSDF BUDGET	0.357%	0.356%	0.365%	0.364%	0.369%	0.371%	0.367%
JMSDF BUDGET	0.209%	0.170%	0.232%	0.239%	0.233%	0.236%	0.246%
JASDF BUDGET	0.213%	0.229%	0.248%	0.256%	0.263%	0.259%	0.256%
OTHER'S BUDGET	0.128%	0.131%	0.133%	0.133%	0.132%	0.128%	0.135%
TOTAL	0.906%	0.933%	0.978%	0.991%	%266.0	0.993%	1.004%
FISCAL YEAR	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1993	1994
JGSDF BUDGET	0.364%	0.354%	0.354%	0.340%	0.338%	0.337%	0.345%
JMSDF BUDGET	0.258%	0.249%	0.234%	0.236%	0.227%	0.219%	0.225%
JASDF BUDGET	0.256%	0.264%	0.269%	0.243%	0.238%	0.238%	0.229%
OTHER'S BUDGET	0.136%	0.138%	0.141%	0.135%	0.138%	0.143%	0.149%
TOTAL	1.013%	1.006%	0.997%	0.954%	0.941%	0.937%	0.948%

Source : Kaijoujieitai Yosan Jimuteiyou

## VPPENDIX Y. TREND IN JMSDF BUDGET (BY EXPENSES)

				(Unit : 1000Year Exerced in mimical to	i boood	
FISCAL YEAR	1974	1975	10761	10001 E.	pressed in nimina	term)
PERSONNEL & PROVISIONS	000 000 10	2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	0/6	//61	1978	1979
	707'660'46	122,846,066	149,937,055	163,262,653	179.762.677	185 334 281
CURRENI - I EAH OBLKGA I ORY OUTLAY	88,474,142	78,643,333	93,336,011	117 989 670	156 000 244	
CURRENT-YEAR MATERIAL	55,819,163	66,558,122	70 777 934	75,003,57	100,302,314	
TOTAL	238,992,567	268 047 521	314 061 000	100,000,01	04,443,867	
		170	000,100,410	061,961,765	421,108,858	454,003,847
FISCAL YEAR	1980	1981	1982	1083	700,	
PERSONNEL & PROVISIONS	191,297,957	203 530 509	210 086 573	000 111 000	1904	1985
CURRENT-TEAR OBLIGATORY OF IT AV	200 201	220	210,000,013	551,455,053	241,612,693	258,862,267
:	506,155,903	235,123,960	256,648,036	307,216,830	351.878.604	358 749 604
COHRENI-YEAH MAI EHIAL	110,027,250	114,508,443	126.267.650	125 365 221		100,61,000
TOTAL	509 657 110	553 162 010	000 000	150,000,504	112,492,2//	115,654,204
	2011	316,301,000	602,902,259	654,037,117	705,983,574	733,266,075
FISCAL YEAR	1986	1987	1988	000+		
PERSONNEL & PROVISIONS	282,669,925	301 194 097	310 677 260	5051	1990	1991
CURRENT-TEAR OBLIGATORY OUTLAY	392 317 167	497 900 504	007,170,010	16/696/116	317,413,953	331,312,132
CURRENT-YEAR MATERIAL	118 200 222	100,000,000	489,198,5/8	504,890,583	487,397,898	581,473,610
TOTAL	200,000,000	123,024,944	140,8/2,987	154,699,462	171,210,732	172 297 462
	193,286,424	861,548,204	940,748,823	971,559,836	976,022,583	1 085 083 204

Source : Kaijoujieitai Yosan Jimuteiyou (Kaijoubakuryoukanbu)

1994

1993

1992

FISCAL YEAR

365,255,946

382,792,413 572,199,103

155,523,691

1,084,905,765

559,103,981 160,545,838

1,104,000,000

352,100,000 583,400,000

CURRENT-TEAR OBLIGATORY OUTLAY

CURRENT-YEAR MATERIAL

TOTAL

PERSONNEL & PROVISIONS

### APPENDIX Z. TREND IN JMSDF BUDGET (BY 3 COMPONENTS)

8,121,650         9,586,280         11,382,379         13,734,107         16,024,315           11,267,817         13,480,314         15,014,671         14,436,714         13,305,675           8,195,834         9,460,712         8,005,970         6,967,684         9,526,228           3,073,243         3,984,413         6,011,726         6,916,785         2,270,071           12,813,561         13,525,306         16,025,476         19,295,435         22,504,971           32,203,028         36,531,900         42,423,626         1,452,256         1,580,086           32,203,028         36,531,900         42,433,686         1,452,256         1,580,086           36,850,351         90         42,433,686         1,452,256         1,580,096           37,80,00         22,815,329         36,736,044         6,426,786         36,513,91           36,850,361         16,025,476         19,295,435         22,504,931           37,80,00         22,815,329         36,736,044         6,426,786         1,452,256         1,518,349           36,80,00         22,815,329         36,00         1,407,452         76,220,986         1,407,452         76,220,986           37,40,00         22,815,329         36,00         1,407,452 <td< th=""><th></th><th>1955 1956</th><th>1957</th><th>1958</th><th>1959</th><th>1960</th><th>1961</th><th>1962</th><th>(Unit : 1000 Febressed in nominal term)</th><th>1964</th></td<>		1955 1956	1957	1958	1959	1960	1961	1962	(Unit : 1000 Febressed in nominal term)	1964
7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.133,104  7.134,104	5,55	1	6,688,630	7,106,355	12			734		18.964.681
7.133,104         11,267,817         13,480,314         15,014,571         14,436,714         13,305,675           6,271,446         8,195,837         9,605,770         6,967,684         9,526,226           421,688         3,073,243         9,460,712         8,005,970         6,967,684         9,526,226           11,430,341         12,813,681         13,613,683         1,526,203         1,526,203         1,526,203           25,689,800         32,203,028         3,964,413         6,011,726         6,016,785         2,203,317           25,689,800         32,203,028         3,964,413         6,011,726         6,016,785         2,203,917           25,689,800         32,203,028         3,964,413         6,011,726         6,016,785         22,503,917           25,689,800         32,203,028         3,964,413         6,011,726         6,016,785         22,503,917           27,689,800         32,203,028         3,964,413         6,017,802         3,964,413         1,972         1,973           28,680,137         3,964,413         6,017,802         3,973         3,146,225         3,146,225         3,146,225         3,146,225         3,146,225         3,146,225         3,146,225         3,146,225         3,146,225         3,146,225         3,141,191		1 1	:	:	:		:	•	•	•
7.133 104         11.267 817         13.480 314         15.014 57         14.438,714         13.205 814         13.005 675         14.305,714         13.005 814         13.005 675         13.005 675         14.50,724         13.005 675         15.00 3076         14.50,737         14.50,734         15.00 3076         14.50,737         14.50,735         15.00 3076         17.40         39.44,713         6.011,726         6.016,786         2.26,70 371         15.00 3076         17.20         17.40         39.44,314         15.00 3076         17.40         39.44,314         15.00 3076         17.20         17.20         17.40         39.42,317         6.016,786         17.60 52         2.20,317         17.30         18.50         19.50	••		:	•	••	••	•	••	•	•
6 711 416         8 195 834         9 460 712         8 105 970         6 967 694         9 526 228           421 688         3 103 243         9 460 712         8 105 970         6 967 684         9 526 220         37 103 37 10           1 430 31         1 2813 561         1 3 525 306         16 225 475         1 452 235         1 520 375         1 520 375         1 520 375         1 520 375         1 452 235         1 520 375         1 452 235         1 520 375         1 452 235         1 520 375         1 452 235         1 520 375         1 452 235         1 520 375         1 452 235         1 520 375         1 452 235         1 520 375         1 452 235         1 520 375         1 452 235         1 520 375         1 452 235         1 520 375         1 452 235         1 520 375         1 452 235         1 520 395         1 520 395         1 475 250 386         4 4 284 151         1 4 52 235         1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	8,165,571 5	2	00,543	7,133,104		13,480,314	15,014,571	14,436,714	13,305,675	16,520,257
11,400,241   12,813.641   12,813.641   12,813.641   12,813.641   12,813.641   12,813.641   12,813.641   12,813.641   12,813.641   12,813.641   12,813.641   13,525.306   16,025.476   14,52.236   15,030.076   12,503.028   13,525.306   16,025.476   13,295.435   22,504.971   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.435   13,295.136   13,2	5,544,680 7,804,378 5,20	5.20	0,543	6,711,416	8, 195, 834	9,460,712	8,005,970	6,967,694	9,526,228	10,717,186
1,400,341   12,813,561   13,525,306   42,423,026   41,662,266   51,834,361   25,669,800   32,203,028   36,591,900   42,423,026   41,662,266   51,834,361   31,429,846   36,523,576   42,431,609   50,738,044   36,245,951   31,63,795   31,429,846   36,523,577   42,431,609   50,738,044   36,426,981   76,186,068   31,429,846   36,426,981   76,186,088   31,429,846   31,030,092   22,815,329   30,463,000   32,503,415   31,63,796   31,459,844   31,63,797	0 361,193		0	421,688	3,073,243	σį	6,011,726	6,016,785	2,270,371	3,960,605
11,420,341 12,813,661 13,525,306 16,025,476 19,295,435 22,504,971 12,813,615 13,203,028 36,591,900 42,423,026 47,466,256 51,634,961 13,3429,846 30,225,699,101 12,3429,846 30,245,151 12,3429,846 30,245,151 12,3429,846 30,245,151 12,244,151 12,344,151 12,			٥	0	1,740	35,189	996,875	1,452,235	1,509,076	1,842,466
25 669 800         32 203 028         36 591,900         42 423,026         47,466,256         51,834,961           1968         1970         1971         1972         1973         1973           1968         1970         1971         1972         1973           1971         1972         1973         1973         1973           27 689 376         1970         50.646,785         7 42,296         1973           27 689 377         1980         1970         1973         1980         1973         1980           18,751,384         21,071,000         22,815,329         30,465,000         35,486         4126,986         4126,986         17,886         18,866         18,866         18,866         18,866         18,866         18,867         18,	715,952 9,137,007	9	95,936	11,430,341	12,813,561	13,525,306	16,025,476	19,295,435	22,504,971	22,556,593
1968         1969         1970         1971         1972         1973           33,429,846         38,523,576         45,595,607         54,233,668         64,296,981         76,186,391           27,699,137	19,012,337 22,854,539 21,92	21,92	5, 109	25,669,800	32,203,028	36,591,900	42,423,026	47,466,256	51,834,961	58,041,531
33 429 86         36 523 76         45 595 607         54 423 668         64 296 981         76 186 961           33 429 86         36 523 76         42,431,803         50,738,044         60,446,765         71,862,317           27,669,137         36,850,357         46,40,6765         74,074,822         76,220,965           18,751,389         21,001,000         25,329,496         30,465,008         35,68,449         36,513,367           2,14,563         13,030,092         25,329,496         30,001,167         34,966,618         35,518,455           2,14,563         13,030,092         25,329,496         30,001,167         34,966,618         35,519,312           2,14,563         13,030,092         25,329,498         30,001,167         34,966,618         35,519,312           2,100,010         2,74,273,026         18,475,298         30,465,008         36,481,344         62,043,344           172,726,026         178,472,273,026         18,481,520,955         187,481,344         62,043,344           172,736,026         178,481,520,984         310,033,374         139,281,191         162,220,295         187,482,295           172,736,026         178,481,520,985         18,110,398         20,314,496,344         139,681,344         139,681,344 <td< td=""><td>1000</td><td></td><td>100,</td><td></td><td>000,</td><td>0.07</td><td>1,50</td><td>9.0</td><td></td><td></td></td<>	1000		100,		000,	0.07	1,50	9.0		
27 (669,137 7 36,850,351 51,097,800 50,738,044 60,446,785 71,862,915	25 731 298 28	9 80	130	15	2	45 595 607	54 233 EER	5.4 206 081		04 600 262
27 669 137         36 60 351         5 163 796         3 495 624         3 850 196         4 324 151           27 669 137         36 860 351         51 097 600         64 076 79         74 074 522         76 220 965           16 314 584         21 07 000         22 815 38         30 001 167         34 986 618         35 513 312           2 603 170         2.749 259         29 527,732         3 612 622         3,718,455         4 125 034           2 603 170         2.749 259         29 527,732         3 612 622         3,718,455         4 125 034           3 7 26 602 170         2.749 259         29 527,732         3 612 622         3,718,455         4 125 034           3 7 26 603 170         2.749 259         29 527,732         3 612 622         3,718,452         4 125 034           3 7 26 603 170         2.749 259         29 520,732         3 449 34         4 125 034           3 7 26 604 170         3 7 278,226         1 19 297 957         20 350,509         21 9 445 034           1 7 2 2 035 651         1 1 2 2 035         2 1 2 0 034         1 1 2 0 034         1 1 2 0 034           1 1 2 2 035 651         1 2 2 0 035         2 1 2 0 034         1 1 2 0 034         1 2 0 034           1 2 2 0 3 2 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0			:	:		42 431 809	50.738.044	60 446 785	71 863 917	89 787 989
27,669,137         36,850,351         51,007,600         64,076,797         74,074,522         76,220,965           18,751,384         21,071,000         22,815,329         30,011,600         35,684,49         36,519,312           2,603,14,583         13,030,103         25,329,498         30,001,160         35,518,312           2,603,14,583         13,030,103         25,329,498         30,001,160         35,684,49         36,126,20           2,603,17,32         2,612,282         37,18,452         41,28,004         43,909,630         49,491,948         62,043,894           36,170,624         39,033,417         42,587,984         43,909,630         49,491,948         62,043,894           172,786,267         184,224         181,297,957         203,530,599         219,986,573         221,455,053           172,786,261         18,476,294         18,462,299         205,531,650         224,666,414           122,036,611         129,612,944         129,010,634         145,533,804           122,036,611         129,440,434         129,010,634         145,510,019           122,036,611         129,440,434         129,010,634         145,513,804           122,036,611         129,440,434         129,010,634         145,103,404           122,036,611	•		:	:	:	3,163,798	3,495,624	3,850,196	4,324,151	4,911,273
18 751,384         21 071,000         22 85,532,498         30,463,008         35,389,449         36,573,559           2 603,14,383         13,030,162         25,322,498         30,001,627         34,986,618         35,518,312           2 603,17,284         30,03,417         42,587,934         43,902,620         43,902,620         43,491,486         62,043,894           36,170,624         39,033,417         42,587,934         162,220,095         187,863,451         214,452,327           36,726,677         114,407,344         139,281,191         162,220,095         18,865,451         214,452,927           172,762,651         6,845,029         17,64,651         22,1465,053           172,762,651         1,885,734,281         191,297,957         203,509,509         219,986,573         214,455,023           172,766,293         176,294         1846,520,099         20,10,634         125,10,019         214,65,033           172,766,293         29,564,299         16,159,631         129,644,344         129,010,634         145,533,604           19,629,275         31,629,344         31,629,347         143,62,33,604         33,776,704         44,346,204         44,346,344           10,00,26,593         31,62,620         31,62,122         60,01,664         31,62,122	19,933,305 20,398,770 23,371	23,371	,295	27,669,137	36,850,351	51,007,600	64,076,797	74,074,522	76,220,965	76,302,541
6 314 583 13 030 0992 25 329 498 30 001 167 34 986 618 35 519 312 2 2 6 03 170 2 749 25 29 529 498 30 001 167 34 986 618 35 519 312 2 3 170 619 4 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 619 2 74 126,094 3 170 76 119 309 560 110 634 145,094 3 170 76 110 619 61 120,094 3 170 76 110 619 61 120,094 3 170 76 110 619 61 120,094 3 170 76 110 619 61 120 610 610 610 610 610 610 610 610 610 61	14,836,034	17,220	429	18,751,384	21,071,000	22,815,329	30,463,008	35,369,449		43,439,980
2 603 170         2 749 259         29 527 732         3 612 622         3 718 455         4 128 094           36 170,624         39 033 417         42 567 984         43 903 620         49 491,946         62 043,884           97 269,607         114,407,344         139 281,191         162 220,095         18 765,461         214,452,327           179,726,026         178,487,242         18,557,106         1961         1962         219 986,573         221,455,603           172,736,026         178,487,242         18,557,106         1968         8,310,383         80 53,189         7 845,004           172,736,026         128,685,952         159,706,698         184,520,026         21,933,374         213,610,019           17,2736,026         128,687,952         159,706,698         184,520,099         205,031,650         224,606,414           180,355,593         90,752,994         116,129,631         129,846,344         129,010,634         145,530,604           19,60,293         29,652,455         166,122         60,03,847         141,03,752         145,530,604           19,61,293         193,61,293         166,294         10,287,547         141,103,752         15,510,03           119,809         193,61,109         198,40,40,40         10,00,40	3,348,111	3.49	7,407	6,314,583	13,030,092	25,329,498	30,001,167	34,986,618		28,196,529
36 170 624         39 033 417         42 587,984         43 909,630         49,491,948         62,043,984           97 265,607         114,407,344         139,281,191         162,220,095         187 863,451         214,452,927           1976         1980         1980         1980         1980         1981         1982           172,782,626         178,487,242         183,657,108         195,220,059         219,986,573         221,455,053           172,782,626         178,487,242         183,657,108         195,220,126         219,986,573         221,455,053           172,780,626         178,487,242         183,657,108         195,220,126         219,986,573         221,455,053           172,780,626         178,4770,764         44,384,208         194,172,24         184,620,034         129,010,634         145,533,804           180,395,533         116,159,631         129,444,344         129,010,634         145,533,804         145,533,804           190,20,715         91,61,29         33,770,764         44,384,208         61,917,224         65,117           193,20,715         91,61,29         33,770,764         44,384,208         61,917,224         65,103,117           194,10,836         454,003,947         509,657,110         553,162,912         <	2,216,272 2,214,625 2,65	2,65	3,459	2,603,170	2,749,259	29,527,732	3,612,622	3,718,455	4,128,094	4,666,032
97,269,607 114,407,344 139,281,191 162,220,095 187,863,451 214,452,927 179,762,651 185,334,281 191,297,957 203,590,509 219,986,573 221,455,053 172,024,651 186,334,281 191,297,957 203,590,509 219,986,573 221,455,053 172,024,651 178,482,224 183,657,106 195,220,126 211,933,374 213,610,019 172,036 1129,865,032 176,039 164,520,099 20,000,319,374 213,610,019 172,036 1129,864,032 116,159,842,183,193,374 213,193,374 213,610,019 1129,000,523 116,129,842,246 1145,533,804 139,786,139 13770,764 44,384,208 61,917,254 63,662,117 119,309,508 138,739,147 509,657,110 553,162,132 352,070,892 155,104,374 130,639 130,741,292 317,391,399 130,741,290,806 186,803,025 317,391,399 130,740,749,825 317,391,399 130,740,749,825 317,391,399 130,740,749,825 317,391,391,391,291,291,192,190,806 186,803,025 317,391,391,391,291,291,192,291,193,190,900,801 142,162,227 133,067,392 193,192,193 100,154,410,103,4410,104,900,801 176,593 176,201 179,526 153,759,000 174,100,154,410,103,410,103,410,103,410,103,501 110,103,100,154,410,	25,426,287 28,914,099 32,693	32,693	,402	36,170,624	39,033,417	42,587,984	43,909,630	49,491,948	62,043,894	67,990,764
1978         1980         1981         1982         1983           172,762,627         185,334,281         191,297,957         203,530,509         219,366,573         221,455,053           172,736,026         178,487,242         183,657,108         195,220,126         211,933,374         213,610,019           7,024,651         6,847,039         7,640,849         8,310,383         6,653,189         7,845,034           122,036,601         129,865,952         159,706,698         184,520,099         205,031,650         224,606,414           34,760,293         296,4294         116,128,631         129,848,208         6,950,17,254         124,606,144           34,760,293         29,962,429         116,287,264         129,641,294         129,641,264         129,641,17           6,920,793         29,962,429         116,287,264         129,642,208         129,642,17         141,03,762         1516,439           119,309,580         136,783,614         158,652,455         165,112,304         177,844,036         207,975,64           421,108,586         136,783,614         158,657,110         553,162,912         177,844,956,640         159,044           301,411,255         302,651,459         307,898,707         323,195,13         344,950,447         357,962,462	061,990 75,044,167	84,995	,834	97,269,607	114,407,344	139,281,191	162,220,095	187,863,451	214,452,927	238,992,567
179,762,671   185,344,281   191,287,365   195,220,126   219,985,573   221,455,053   172,736,026   178,487,242   183,657,106   195,220,126   211,933,374   213,610,019   172,736,026   178,487,242   183,657,106   195,220,126   211,933,374   213,610,019   127,036,031   129,685,032   129,706,699   184,520,099   205,031,650   224,606,414   142,036,601   129,685,032   159,706,699   184,520,099   205,031,650   224,606,414   145,632,107   199,846,134   129,010,634   145,533,804   143,626,932   29,684,129   33,770,764   44,384,206   61,917,254   656,2177   141,026,839   136,791,117   102,86   454,003,847   509,657,110   553,162,912   602,902,239   654,037,117   197,206   197,206   197,202   119,399   266,003   93,18,322   97,224,246   182,202,314,251,312   197,204   17,120,045   17,	19501		150,	1020	1000	0007	1001	000,		, 40,
172,739,026	149 937 055	23 26	663	170 769 677	185 334 281	90	203 630 500	210 086 573	34 166	244 642 602
7,024,651         6,847,039         7,640,849         8,310,383         6,053,199         7,845,034           122,036,601         129,865,952         159,706,698         184,520,099         205,031,650         224,606,414           34,760,293         20,562,393         31,70,764         4,9,842,208         61,917,254         63,621,77           6,920,715         9,164,129         9,776,303         10,287,547         14,103,752         15,60,433           119,309,580         136,783,614         158,652,455         165,112,304         177,844,036         207,975,650           421,108,558         454,003,847         509,657,110         553,162,912         60,902,259         654,037,117           19,88         13,986,791         317,413,953         33,1612,132         352,070,892         365,255,946           301,411,255         302,651,459         307,889,707         323,319,513         344,950,847         357,982,462           301,411,255         302,651,459         307,889,707         323,319,513         344,950,847         357,982,462           301,620,346         197,900,866         186,803,025         140,526,862         192,490,170         166,575,299         177,884,429           31,667,220         31,282,246         153,494,189         424,201,801	101.727 143.507.653	56.835	786	172 738 026	178 487 242	183 657 108	195,220,126	211 933 374	213,610,019	233,337,365
122 036 601   129 885 952   159 706 698   184 520 039   205 031 650   224 606 414   180 355 593   90 752 994   16 159 631   129 846,344   129 010,654   145 533 804   180 355 593   90 752 994   16 159 631   129 846,208   61,917,254   635 621 77   64 920,713   9164 129   91 775,076   44 44 384 208   61,917,254   635 621 77   69 920,713   918 775,076   44 44 384 208   61,917,254   635 621 77   62 920,713   918 775,076   44 44 384 208   61,917,254   63 56 27 875,650   130 677,258   11,969,791   1317,413,953   152,102   132,002 259   654,037,117   100,677   130,677,258   11,969,791   1317,413,953   331,612,132   352,070,832   365,255,946   301,411,255   302,651,459   307,889,707   323,319,513   344,950,847   357,982,462   301,411,255   302,651,459   307,889,707   323,319,513   344,950,847   357,982,462   301,681,328   301,281,328   301,381,338   301,381,381,381   301,381,381,381   301,381,381,381   301,381,381,381   301,381,381,381   301,381,381,381   301,381,381,381   301,381,381,381   301,381,381	6,429,402	6,426	867	7,024,651	6,847,039	7,640,849	8,310,383	8,053,199	7,845,034	8,275,328
80,355,593         90,722,394         116,159,631         129,848,344         129,010,634         145,533,804           34,766,293         29,664,29         33,770,784         44,384,296         619,772         16,510,433           119,309,800         138,783,614         158,652,455         165,112         628,512,77         14,103,762         15,510,433           421,108,858         454,003,847         509,657,110         553,162,912         602,902,259         654,037,117           19,861,706         19,869,791         317,413,953         33,1612,132         362,002,847         365,468           301,411,255         301,661,749         307,889,707         323,319,513         344,950,847         367,982,462           301,411,255         302,651,459         307,889,707         323,319,513         344,950,847         367,982,462           301,411,255         302,651,459         307,889,707         323,319,513         344,950,847         357,982,462           301,411,255         302,651,459         307,889,707         323,319,513         344,950,847         357,982,462           302,651,862,703         303,329,899         42,420,1821         367,642,862         355,1512,700           304,662,806         368,662,802         310,662,722         347,712,644         <	798,003 79,282,791	94,825	664	122,036,601	129,885,952	159,706,698	184,520,099	205,031,650	224,606,414	280,595,496
34 760 293         29 969 429         33 770 76 4         44 364 208         61 917 254         63 562 177           16 220 715         9 176 303         10 1260 247         14 10 3762         15 10 433           16 220 715         9 176 303         10 1260 247         14 10 309 268         15 10 3762         15 10 3762           421 108 858         454 003 847         509 657,110         553,162,912         602,902,259         654,037,117           1986         731         37 315,123         352,070,892         365,371         17 100,892         17 100,892           301 411,256         302,651,459         307 889,707         323,315,513         344,950,847         37,342         36,246           9 316,322         31,391,399         44,401,662         37,132         352,070,892         36,402         36,5346           197         300,401,70         323,319,513         344,950,847         37,342         36,246           197         300,569,87         36,242         46         8,292,619         37,132,112           197         300,660,100         10,652,803         10,600,170         16,57,59,020         128,925,907           196,106,100         142,162,227         133,067,392         19,400,170         16,57,59,020         128,925,	45,435,678	54,77	9,854	80,355,593	90,752,394	116,159,631	129,848,344	129,010,634	145,533,804	167,256,728
6 920 715         9 164,129         9 776,303         10 287,547         14,103,762         15,10,433           119,309,560         454,003,647         158,652,455         165,112,304         177,884,056         207,975,650           421,108,656         454,003,647         509,657,110         553,162,912         602,902,259         654,037,117           1986         1986,791         317,413,953         331,612,132         352,070,892         365,255,946           310,677,256         311,966,791         317,413,953         331,612,132         352,070,892         365,255,946           30,266,003         9,318,322         9,524,246         8,292,619         7,120,045         7,273,484           383,599,867         186,803,025         140,526,832         190,080,170         166,575,259         176,908,526           154,620,946         142,162,227         133,067,936         181,775,526         155,759,020         128,925,907           156,813,62         35,626,847         329,569,227         133,067,936         181,775,526         155,759,020         128,925,907           154,620,946         142,162,227         133,067,936         181,775,526         155,759,020         128,925,907           246,416,167         294,357,443         329,569,251         306,131,41	013,465 27,302,695	32.22	17,862	34,760,293	29,969,429	33,770,764	44,384,208	61,917,254		94,498,117
119, 309, 580   138, 783, 614   158, 622, 455   165, 112, 304   177, 884, 036   207, 975, 650   421, 108, 858   454, 003, 847   509, 657, 110   553, 162, 912   602, 902, 259   654, 037, 117   1988   1989   1990   1991   1992   1993   1993   310, 677, 256   311, 969, 791   317, 413, 953   331, 672, 912   323, 202, 670, 892   365, 255, 946   301, 411, 255   302, 651, 459   307, 899, 707   329, 319, 513   344, 950, 847   357, 982, 462   393, 598, 898   393, 598, 898   393, 598, 898   393, 598, 898   393, 598, 898   393, 598, 898   393, 598, 898   394, 562, 562, 594   329, 562, 594   393, 593, 593, 593, 593, 593, 593, 593,	278,567 6,544,418	7.79	8,948	6,920,715	9,164,129	9,776,303	10,287,547	14,103,762		18,840,651
421, 108, 658   454,003, 847   509,657,110   553,162,912   602,902,259   654,037,117     1988	403,452 84,831,154	99'06	7,873	119,309,580	138,783,614	158,652,455	165,112,304	177,884,036		183,775,385
1986         1989         1990         1991           310,677,258         311,969,791         317,413,953         331,612,132         352,070,892           301,411,255         302,651,459         307,689,707         323,319,513         34,950,847           9,266,003         9,318,332         9,524,261         9,7120,045           383,589,887         365,232,202         317,391,989         424,201,821         367,569,170           197,900,806         166,603,025         140,266,832         190,001,170         166,575,29           154,620,946         142,162,227         133,067,936         181,779,526         155,759,020           31,068,135         36,266,950         43,797,221         53,342,125         45,434,149           246,48,167         294,567,443         341,216,641         329,569,251         360,315,990           340,757         348,833         341,216,641         329,569,251         360,315,990           340,748,823         397,530         367,383         300,176         360,315,990	268,047,521 314,051,000 357,15	57,15	6, 190	421,108,858	454,003,847	509,657,110	553,162,912	602,902,259		705,983,574
310,677,258 311,969,791 317,413,953 331,612,132 352,070,892 301,411,255 302,651,459 307,889,707 323,319,513 344,950,847 9,266,003 9,318,332 9,224,261 8,822,619 7,120,045 383,589,887 36,232,202 317,391,989 424,201,821 367,768,428 197,900,806 186,803,025 140,256,832 190,\$80,170 166,575,299 154,620,946 142,162,227 133,067,936 181,779,526 155,759,020 31,068,135 36,266,950 43,797,221 53,342,125 45,434,149 246,481,672 294,357,443 341,216,641 329,569,251 380,315,990	1985 1986		1987	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1993	
301,411,255         302,651,459         307,889,707         323,319,513         344,950,847           9,266,003         9,318,332         9,524,246         8,222,619         7,120,445           303,589,867         365,229,202         317,391,989         424,621,0821         367,768,428           197,900,906         186,803,025         140,556,832         190,060,170         166,575,902           154,620,946         142,162,227         133,067,936         181,779,526         155,759,020           246,481,627         36,266,956         43,797,221         53,342,125         45,434,149           30,068,138         36,266,956         43,797,221         380,315,990           30,083         39,421,216,41         329,569,251         380,315,990           30,083         39,622,583         30,015,41         300,156,41	258 862 767 282 669 925 301 19	01.19	4 097	310,677,258	311,969,791	317,413,953	331,612,132	352,070,892		
9,266,003 9,318,332 9,524,246 8,292,619 7,120,045 383,589,887 365,232,202 317,391,989 424,201,821 367,768,428 197,900,806 186,803,025 140,526,832 190,\$60,170 166,575,259 154,620,946 142,162,227 133,067,936 181,779,526 155,759,020 31,068,135 36,266,950 43,797,21 53,342,125 45,344,149 246,481,678 224,357,843 341,216,641 329,569,251 380,315,990 940,748,823 971,559,836 976,022,583 1,085,383,204 1,00,154,410 1,00	243,013 273,905,603	92,208	296	301,411,255	302,651,459	307,889,707	323,319,513	344 950 847		
383,589,887 385,232,202 317,391,989 424,201,821 367,768,428 197,900,806 186,803,025 140,526,832 190,000,170 166,575,259 154,620,946 142,162,227 133,067,936 181,779,526 155,759,022 13,068,135 36,266,950 43,797,21 53,342,125 46,434,410 1,400,154,410 1,400,	619.754 8.764.322	8.984	801	9 266 003	9.318.332	9.524,246	8 292 619	7,120,045		
197,900,806 186,803,025 140,526,832 190,880,170 166,575,259 154,620,946 142,162,227 133,067,936 181,779,526 155,759,020 21,068,135 36,266,956 43,797,221 53,342,125 45,434,149 246,481,672 294,557,843 341,216,641 329,569,251 380,315,090 940,748,823 971,559,836 976,022,583 1,085,383,204 1,00,154,410 1,	313,741,813	38.066	676	383,589,887	365,232,202	317,391,989	424 201 821	367 768 428		
154,620,946 142,162,227 133,067,936 181,779,526 155,759,020 31,068,135 36,266,950 43,797,221 53,342,125 45,434,149 246,481,672 294,357,343 31,216,641 329,569,251 380,315,090 940,748,823 971,559,836 976,022,583 1,085,383,204 1,00,154,410 1	226,780 173,761,134	71,18	5,059	197,900,806	186,803,025	140,526,832	190,080,170	166,575,259	L	
31,068,135 36,266,950 43,797,221 53,342,125 45,434,449 246,481,678 224,357,843 341,216,641 329,569,251 380,315,090 3 940,748,823 971,559,836 976,022,583 1,085,383,204 1,100,154,410 1,0	744 488 113 136 954	36.20	1 730	154 620 946	142 162 227	133,067,936	181,779,526	155,759,020	L	
246 481 678 294 357 843 341 216 641 329 569 251 380 315 090 940 748 823 971 559 836 976 022 583 1 085 383 204 1 100 154 410 1	26,843,725	30 6	79,887	31,068,135	36,266,950	43,797,221	53,342,125	45,434,149	L	
940 748 823 971 559 836 976 022 583 1 085 383 204 1 100 154 410	008,477 196,874,686	22,21	37, 431	246,481,678	294,357,843	341,216,641	329,569,251			
	733,266,575 793,286,424 861,54	61.54	9.204	940,748,823	971,559,836	976,022,583	1,085,383,204	1,100,154,410	1,084,905,765	

Source : Kaijoujieitai Yosan Jimuteiyou (Kaijoubakuryoukanbu)

## APPENDIX AA. JMSDF SHIPBUILDING COST (BY TYPE)

	TYPE	SHIP NAME	REAL COST	Cost/Ton	Cost/Ton/GNP
			(FY1985)	(FY1985)	
FY			(1000 Yen)	(1000 Yen)	
Œ	- 1				
	FY1961	KITAKAMI	7,420,057	4,980	6.88E-08
		CHIKUGO	7,955,372	5,412	
		ISHIKARI	14,068,471	10,906	4.99E-08
		YUUBARI	16,396,047	11,154	4.59E-08
		ABUKUMA	23,609,808	11,805	3.58E-08
DD					
	FY1962	YAMAGUMO	10,110,612	4,932	6.87E-08
	1963	TAKATSUKI	14,242,918	4,594	5.82E-08
		HATSUYUKI	32,894,496	11,151	5.23E-08
	1983	ASAGIRI	40,359,168	11,531	4.08E-08
	1991	HARUSAME	54,485,316	12,383	2.69E-08
DDG					
	FY1960	AMATSUKAZE	14,215,567	4,661	7.90E-08
	1971	TACHIKAZE	31,198,660	8,104	5.80E-08
		HATAKAZE	62,670,571	13,624	5.11E-08
		KONGOU	113,380,204	15,747	4.48E-08
SS					
	FY1960	HAYASHIO	6,674,718	8,449	1.37E-07
		OOSHIO	12,367,682	7,496	9.40E-08
		UZUSHIO	15,479,852	8,367	7.23E-08
		YUUSHIO	28,987,971	13,176	7.08E-08
		HAMASHIO	31,724,905		5.25E-08

Source : Kaijoujieitai Yosan Jimuteiyou (Kaijoubakuryoukanbu)

### APPENDIX AB. JMSDF AIRCRAFT INVENTORIES

4674	2 6	2	47	24				4 6	205											1079		1	ľ	7	27	787	?]						
4070	2/61		36	25			(	2	191		1993		9	94			6.0	193		1972		2	ű	7	27	75		1993	T	99	36	39	141
1074	1	2	52	23			Ţ	7 0	12		1992		9	87			88			1971	٦	2 -	- 0		22	2 0		1992	ı	72	26	37	135
1970	2,6	2	4	37			r	200	185		1991		9	77			85	168		1970	-	, (	ď	1	23			1991	T	74	14	32	120
1060	L			51			c	75	186	3 L	1990		10	67			85	162		1969	25	2	۵		27	63		1990	2	75	2	31	9
1968	1			96			,	۳		ľĽ	1989		18	59			82	159		1968	-	4	o		22	54		1989	5	79	2	28	114
1967	1	<u>'</u>	ľ	90				90	_	ľ	1388		28	50			80	158		1967	-	2	o		20	51		1988	6	62		28	66
1966				00				62	17	l L	1991		39	40			79	158		1966	14	5	6		22	50		1987	14	51		27	92
1965	9	L	┙	٦				68	18	7007	1	-	48	32		3	19	162		1965	Ξ	5	6		23	48		1986	22	42		29	93
1964	L		0,4	000				L	202	1001	200		9	25		5	81	172		1964	4	5	6		20	38		1985	28	34		29	91
1963	56		ď					89	203	1001	1301		9	18		6	87	190		1963	-	5	6		19	34		1984	38	30		32	100
1962	56		50	66				100	215	1007	1	i	8	13		13	87	191		1962		2	6		18	32		1983	46	23		32	101
1961	42		9					88	190	1080		1	2	8	9	15	91	202		1961		7	5		17	29		1982	20	17		32	66
1960	29		90			7		90	191	1981	1		`	3	13	17	85	198		1960		7		3	18	28		1981	55	16		34	105
1959	19		909		-			91	186	1980		700	0			19	87	205		1959		4		3	10	17		1980	56	8		33	97
1958	16		48		2	_		93	185	1979		, 00	0		22	19	83	208		1958		1		3	10	14			58	4		33	95
1957	10		16			16		81	139	1978	٥	Ca			25	19	85	218		1957				3	10	13		1978	57			3	8
1956	9			16		2		29	23	1977	1	-   -		ľ	2	1	- 1	216		1956				3	10	13		1977	59			32	91
1955	9			16		_		17	55	1976				j	24	- 1	ı	216	!	1955				9	8	Ξ	10,00	19/6	9			30	91
1954				16		10		13	39	1975	20	62	,	,	7.4	7	93	216		1954				9	9	6			28		1	30	88
FY										Ł					,	2			9.	₹	2					7	2	Ξ,				1	
	P2V-7	P.2	S2F-1	PV-2	PBY-6A	TBM	PS-1	OTHERS	TOTAL		P2V.7	P 21	200	200	326	200		TOTAL	helicopter		HSS-2(A)	HSS-1	HSS-1N	S-51	OTHERS	TOTAL			HSS-2(A)	N 22	SH-600	O HERS	O A

Source: Kantel to Koukuukisyuu (Kaijyoujieishinbunsya)

### APPENDIX AC. JMSDF AIRCRAFT PROCURING COST (BY TYPE)

(1000 Yen) FY **AIRCRAFT** NOMINAL COST **REAL COST** -1985 Helicopter 1962 HSS-2 345,899 1,114,834 1979 HSS-2B 2,549,259 2,747,406 1988 SH-60J 4,700,461 4,343,711 Fixed Wing 1962 P2V-7 679,153 2,190,154 1967 P-2J 1,444,425 3,489,953 1978 P-3C

Source : Kaijoujieitai Yosan Jimuteiyou (Kaijoubakuryoukanbu)

7,486,908

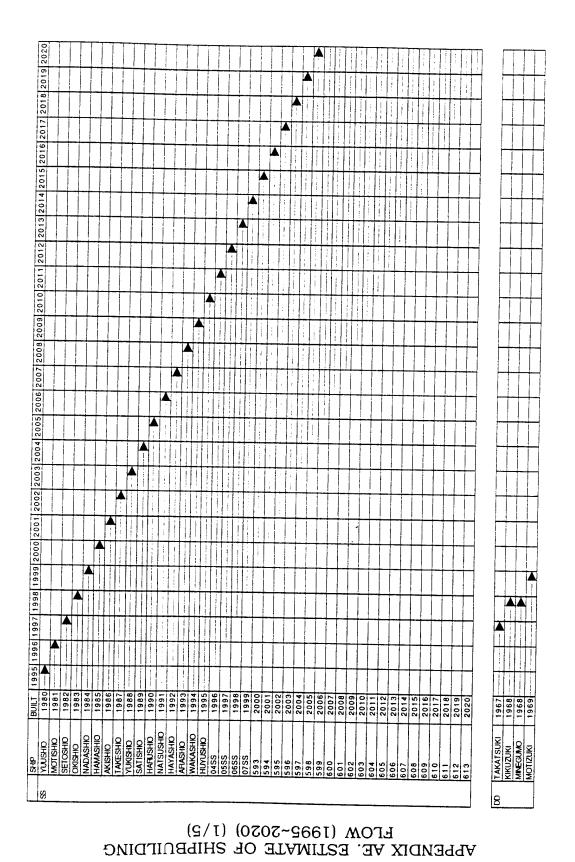
8,166,289

## APPENDIX AD. JMSDF SHIP INVENTORIES COMPARED WITH OTHER COUNTRIES

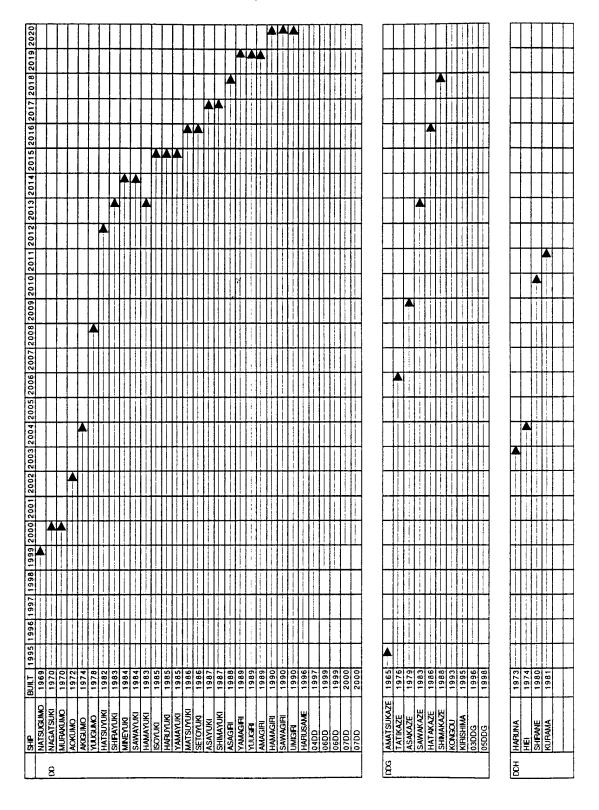
	RUSSIA	<b>V</b>	U.S.		US(PA	JS(PACIFIC)	FPANCE	Э. Э.	Z.	
		DISPLACEMENT		DISPLACEMENT		DISPLACEMENT		DISPLACEMENT	L	DISPLACEMENT
	αī	(FULL TON)	QΤΥ	(FULL TON)	QTY	(FULL TON)	αľ	(FULL TON)	ΩTY	(FULL TON)
Nass	48	624,200	17	287,250	8	150,000	5	44,600	4	48,800
SSGN	22	215,000					9	16,020		
SSG	5	19,250								
NSS N	53	374,500	85	534,398	30	183,562			12	65,800
SS	6.5	198,548					7	10,154	2	4,910
CAPRIER	2	112,000	1.1	978,493	9	533,412	2	65,560	2	41,200
CPLISER	14	186,750	37	351,375	17	162,335	-	13,270		
DESTROYER	33	243,774	40	329,646	20	165,014	15	75,006	12	51,500
FRIGATE	139	263,900	35	139,342	13	52,376	24	41,200	24	107,600
MINE WAREFARE FORCE	222	92,879	15	18,725			21	11,385	23	16,620
AMPHIBIOUS FORCE	7.2	233,234	42	828,585	2.5	474,235	6	40,650	-	16,950
TOTAL	675	2,564,035	282	3,467,814	119	1,720,934	90	317,845	80	353,380

	JAPAN		U.S. Ships		CHINA		NORT	NORTH KOREA	SOUT	SOUTH KOREA
			Ноше	Home poted in Japan						
		DISPLACEMENT		DISPLACEMENT		DISPLACEMENT		DISPLACEMENT		DISPLACEMENT
	αгу	(FULL TON) QTY	ΩTY	(FULL TON)	QTY	(FULL TON)	QTY	(FULL TON)	) ary	(FULL TON)
SSBN					•	8,000				
SSGN										
988					-	2,100				
SSN					5	25,000			_	
88	17	43,210			38	71,804	21	38,430	0	2,570
CAPPIER			-	80,643						
CHUISER			2	18,932					_	
DESTROYER	4 1	160,635	3	24,120	18	66,590			_	24,290
FRIGATE	20	36,630	4	15,938	38	68,426	3	4,845	5	20,100
MINE WAREFARE FORCE	3.5	24,485	4	83,289	68	30,353	29	1,740	-	6,130
AMPHIBIOUS FORCE	8	11,830			62	135,080	31	4,495	5 16	41,520
TOTAL	121	276,790	14	222,922	231	407,353	84	49,510	0 48	94,610
(MIDGET SS)							09	5,400	1.1	1,189
(CORVETTES)							5	3,110	0 27	32,364
(TOTAL)							149	58,020	98	128,163

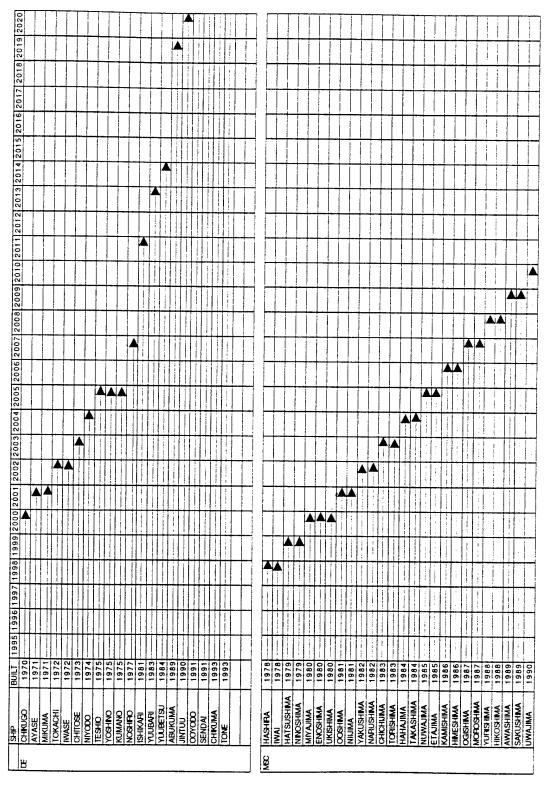
Source : JANE'S FIGHTING SHIP 1994-95



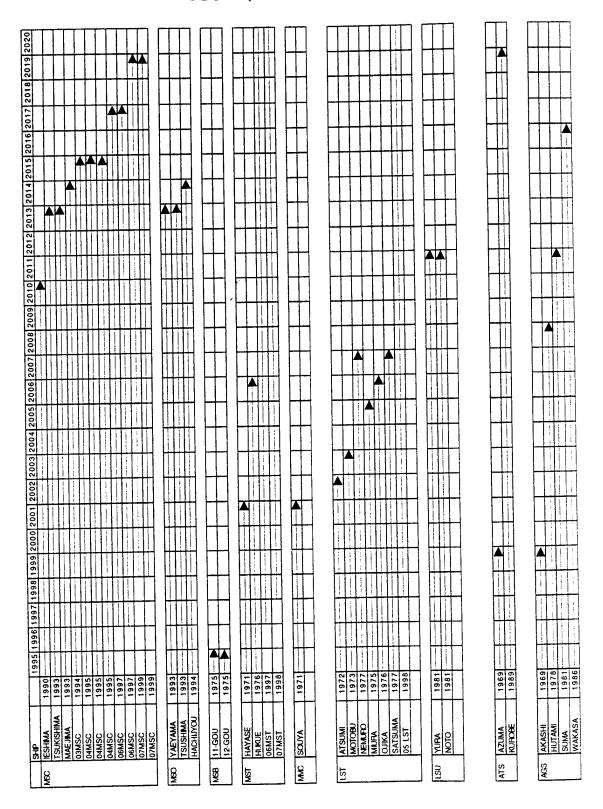
## APPENDIX AE. ESTIMATE OF SHIPBUILDING FLOW (1995~2020) (2/5)



## FLOW (1995~2020) (3/5) APPENDIX AE. ESTIMATE OF SHIPBUILDING



## APPENDIX AE. ESTIMATE OF SHIPBUILDING FLOW (1995~2020) (4/5)



	HIBIKI 1991	HARIMA 1992		SHFASE 1982	MUROTO 1980	AS(R) HUSHMI 1970 CHYODA 1985	KURIHAMA 1980	SAGAMI 1979 TOWADA 1987	TOKIWA 1990 HAMANA 1990
1995 1996									
1997									
1998									Ш
1999		i					1		
2000	ļ					A	1    -	1	$\parallel \parallel$
2001	į		П				1	1	$\parallel \parallel$
2002	-		$\prod$		1    -		1	1	$\parallel \parallel$
2003					1		1	1	$\dagger \dagger \dagger$
2004		İ	П		1	1	1	1	$\parallel \parallel$
2005		li			1    -	1	1	1	$\parallel$
2006 2					┧╟	1  - - -	┪╫		
1999 2000 2001 2002 2003 2004 2005 2006 2007 2008 2009 2010 2011 2012 2013 2014 2014 2014 2015		4.	+		┧╟╫	1	┧╟╫	┧╫	
008 2		-	+		┪╫		┪╫	┨╫	
009 21					┧╟	1	┥╫		
010 2			-			-		┪┝╂	
01112	-	П		1	┨╟┼	┪╟╫	┪┟╅	┨╟	$\parallel \parallel$
012 20	-		T		+	1	┤├┼	┥┟┥	
313 26	1	4	-	<del>   - </del>	+		┪╟	┪┠╅	
114 26		•		┨┠╂	┥┼			$\dashv \mid \dashv$	
15/20		H		┥┠╂	+H			$\dashv H$	₩
16 20	<u>श</u> श	<u>! </u> 		┨┠┪	┥┼	┥╟╫		-	$\prod$
17 20	2		+	$\frac{1}{2}$	┥╟	┥┝┼┈	$\dashv \vdash$	-	
000	2018 2019 2020			<b>┩</b> ├ ┆	-   -	$\downarrow \downarrow \downarrow$			
,	2 61	$\frac{1}{1}$	;	$\dashv \vdash \dashv$	$\dashv H$		HH	$\dashv \vdash$	+

Note: This flow is made by following asamption of life of ship.

Submarine: 15 Years

Iron ship :30 Years Wooden Ship : 20 Years

Source : KANTEI TO KOUKUUKI SYUU (HEISEI 6 NENDO BAN) (Asagumo Shinbunsya)

### APPENDIX AF. TREND.AND ESTIMATE OF SHIPBUILDING COST (1/7)

SS (Real Value: 1000 Yen)

<u>ss</u>				(Real Value	
Fiscal Year	NAME	REAL VALUE	UP RA	[E	AVE. UP RATE
	HAYASHIO	6,606,476			
1959	WAKASHIO	6,606,476	0.000		
1960	NATSUSHIO	6,674,718	0.010		0.003
1960	FUYUSHIO	6,674,718	0.000		
1961	OOSHIO	12,058,401	0.807	0.825	
1963	ASASHIO	12,367,682	0.026		
1964	HARUSHIO	11,620,773	-0.060		-0.021
1965	MICHISHIO	11,003,653	-0.053		
1966	ARASHIO	11,038,516	0.003		
1967	UZUSHIO	15,479,852	0.402		
1968	MAKISHIO	14,194,970	-0.083		
1969	ISOSHIO	14,740,710	0.038	<u> </u>	
1970	NARUSHIO	14,571,088	-0.012		0.064
1971	KUROSHIO	13,774,589	-0.055		
1972	TAKASHIO	13,949,194	0.013	1	
1973	YAESHIO	20,705,002	0.484		
1975	YUUSHIO	28,987,971	0.400	0.873	
1977	MOCHISHIO	29,315,454	0.011	]	
1978	SETOSHIO	29,175,424	-0.005	1	
1979	OKISHIO	27,925,058	-0.043	j	
1980	NADASHIO	31,173,098	0.116		0.008
1981	HAMASHIO	31,724,905	0.018	.]	
1982	AKISHIO	32,545,862	0.026	<u>.                                      </u>	
1983	TAKESHIO	29,200,966	-0.103		
1984	YUKISHIO	29,739,792	0.018		
1985	SACHISHIO	30,696,036	0.032		
	HARUSHIO	37,402,606	0.218	1.290	
1987	NATSUSHIO	35,477,370	-0.051		
1988	HAYASHIO	35,339,722	-0.004		
1989	ARASHIO	35,819,834	0.014		
1990	WAKASHIO	35,975,840	0.004		0.036
	HUYUSHIO	35,479,683	-0.014	IJ	
1	O4SS	39,879,149	0.124		
	05SS	47,013.403	0.179		<u> </u>
AVERAGE			0.075	0.818	0.018

### APPENDIX AF. TREND.AND ESTIMATE OF SHIPBUILDING COST (2/7)

DD			UD DAT		AVE, UP RATE
Fiscal Year	NAME	REAL VALUE	UP RAT	<u> </u>	AVE. OF TATE
1962	YAMAGUMO	10,110,612			
1963	MAKIGUMO	10,953,853	0.083		
1964	ASAGUMO	10,154,748	-0.073		
1965	MINEGUMO	11,023,913	0.086		
1966	NATSUGUMO	10,955,084	-0.006		0.082
1967	MURAKUMO	11,051,293	0.009		
1969	AOKUMO	11,206,156	0.014		
1971	ASAGUMO	11,025,293	-0.016		
	YUUGUMO	17,157,833	0.556		
	TAKATSUKI	14,242,918		0.409	
	KIKUZUKI	17,934,419	0.259		
	MOCHIZUKI	18,380,248	0.025		0.111
	NAGATSUKI	19,283,320	0.049		
	HATSUYUKI	32,894,496		1.310	
ł	SHIRAYUKI	30,735,065	-0.066		
1979	MINEYUKletc(3)	32,921,674	0.071		2 224
1980	ISOYUKletc(2)	33,277,788	0.011		0.031
1981	YAMAYUKletc(2)	34,437,168	0.035		
1982	SETOYUKletc(3)	38,022,103	0.104	0.007	
ł	ASGIRI	40,359,168		0.227	
	YAMAGIRIetc(3)	37,258,776			-0.013
	HAMAGIRIetc(3)	38,995,939		<b>-</b> {	-0.013
	UMIGIRI	38,674,024		0.350	1
1	HARUSAME	54,485,316			0.075
	04DD	58,593,396	0.075		<del></del>
AVERAGE			0.059	0.57	0.001

#### DDG AVE. UP RATE UP RATE REAL VALUE NAME Fiscal Year 1960 AMATSUKAZE 14.215,567 1.195 1971 TACHIKAZE 31,198,660 0.292 1973 ASAKAZE 40,308,987 0.223 46,479,217 0.153 1978 SAWAKAZE 0.348 62,670,571 1981 HATAKAZE 0.037 0.037 64,964,160 1983 SHIMAKAZE 0.745 113,380,204 1988 KONGOU 0.031 1990 KIRISHIMA 116,951,534 -0.020 -0.060 109,987,409 1991 03DDG -0.032 106,492,577 1993 05DDG 0.080 0.070 0.763 **AVERAGE**

### APPENDIX AF. TREND.AND ESTIMATE OF SHIPBUILDING COST (3/7)

DDH

Fiscal Year	NAME	REAL VALUE	UP RATE		AVE. UP RATE
1968	HARUNA	20,532,027			
1970	HIEI	20,746,106	0.010		0.010
1975	SHIRANE	47.666,371		1.322	
1976	KURAMA	48,869,649	0.025		0.025
AVERAGE			0.018	1.322	0.018

MSC

MSC					
Fiscal Year	NAME	REAL VALUE	UP RAT	E	AVE. UP RATE
1976	HATSUSHIMA	5,378,024			
1977	NINOSHIMA	5,234,636	-0.027		
1978	ENOSHIMA	4,627.083	-0.116	Ì	
1979	OOSHIMA	4,583,425	-0.009		
1980	YAKUSHIMA	4,586,628	0.001		
1982	AMILAHAH	4,723,656	0.030		-0.005
1983	AMILAWUN	4,610,432	-0.024		
1984	KAMISHIMA	4,441.814	-0.037		
1985	OGISHIMA	4,755.414	0.071		
1986	YURISHIMA	4,739,064	-0.003		
1987	AWASHIMA	5,070,284	0.070		
1988	AMILAWU	6,338,990		0.179	
1990	TSUKISHIMA	6,484.507	0.023		
1991	MAEJIMA	7,046,032	0.087		0.055
AVERAGE			0.005	0.179	0.025

MSO

Fiscal Year	NAME	REAL VALUE	UP RATE		AVE. UP RATE
1989	YAEYAMA	15,168,060			
1990	HACHIJYOU	15,996,747	0.055	0.055	0.055

LST

Fiscal Year	NAME	REAL VALUE	UP RATE		AVE. UP RATE
1970	ATSUMI	4,228,878			
1972	MOTOBU	3,809,858	-0.099		
1975	NEMURO	4,360,682	0.145		0.023
1972	MIURA	6,164.231		0.458	
1973	OJIKA	4.991,647	-0.190		
1974	SATSUMA	5,349.459	0.072		-0.059
AVERAGE			-0.018	0.458	-0.018
1993	05LST	45,328,886		6.354	6.354

### APPENDIX AF. TREND.AND ESTIMATE OF SHIPBUILDING COST (4/7)

AOE

Fiscal Year	NAME	REAL VALUE	UP RATE		AVE. UP RATE
1976	SAGAMI	15,316,700			
1984	TOWADA	18,901,620		0.234	
1987	TOKIWA (2)	19,575,901	0.036		0.036
AVERAGE			0.036	0.234	0.036

**ASR** 

Fiscal Year	NAME	REAL VALUE	UP RATE	AVE. UP RATE
1981	CHIYODA	18,792,756		

ATS

Fiscal Year	NAME	REAL VALUE	UP RATE	AVE. UP RATE
1967 AZ	UMA	4,617,798		
1986 KU	ROBE	14,300,585	2.097	2.097

AOS

Fiscal Year	NAME	REAL VALUE	UP RATE	AVE. UP RATE
1989	HIBIKI	13,590,775		
1990	HARIMA	13,451,779	-0.010	-0.010

AGS

=: :::		<del></del>			
Fiscal Year	NAME	REAL VALUE	UP RATE		AVE. UP RATE
1967	AKASHI	2.848,478			
1979	SUMA	5,523,701		0.939	
1976	HUTAMI	9,401,465		0.702	
1983	WAKASA	9.044,673	-0.038		-0.038
AVERAGE			-0.038	0.821	-0.038

ARC

Fiscal Year	NAME	REAL VALUE	UP RAT	E AVE. UP RATE
1977	MUROTO	16,949,896		

ASE

Fiscal Year	NAME	REAL VALUE	UP RATE	AVE. UP RATE
1992	ASUKA	25,079.872		

TY

Fiscal Year	NAME	REAL VALUE	UP RATE	AVE. UP RATE
1992		30,873,422		

### APPENDIX AF. TREND.AND ESTIMATE OF SHIPBUILDING COST (5/7)

### PRICE ESTIMATION

#### SS

1	67,997,938
2	69,221,901
3	70,467,895
4	71,736,317
5	73,027,571
6	74,342,067
7	75,680,224
8	77,042,468
9	78,429,233
10	79,840,959
TOTAL	737,786,571
AVE.	73,778,657

SSBN

1	376,831,180
2	392,281,259
3	408,364,790
4	425,107,747
TOTAL	1,602,584,976
AVE.	400,646,244

Note: No1='93SSN(USA)\*1.041^17 Others: No.1\*1.041^(n-1) 93 SSN=1,903.2(\$M)

Note: No1=HARUSHIO\*1.818 Others: No.1\*1.018^(n-1) 1.041 is average of AVE. UP RATE of SS, DD, DDG, DDH, MSC, MSO, AOE

### DDH

-	1	110,681,313
1	2	112,673,577
	TOTAL	223,354,891
ļ	AVE.	111,677,445

Note: No1=SHIRANE\*2.322

No.2: No.1\*1.018

### DDV

1	237,598,474
2	247,340,012
TOTAL	484,938,486
AVE.	242,469,243

Note: No1='93LHD(USA)\*1.041^17 No.2: No.1\*1.041 '93LHD=1,200(\$M)

**DDG** 

1	199,889,300
2	215,880,444
3	233,150,879
4	251,802,949
5	271,947,185
TOTAL	1,172,670,757
AVE.	234,534,151

Note: No1=KONGOU\*1.763

Others: No.1\*1.080^(n-1)

### DD(5,000TON)

- ,	
1	85,759,887
2	90,648,201
3	95,815,148
4	101,276,612
5	107,049,379
6	113,151,193
7	119,600,811
8	126,418,058
9	133.623,887
TOTAL	973,343,177
AVE.	108,149,242

Note: No1=HARUSAME\*1.574

Others: No.1\*1.057^(n-1)

## APPENDIX AF. TREND.AND ESTIMATE OF SHIPBUILDING COST (6/7)

DD(3,000T0N)

N)
51,775,937
54,727,165
57,846,614
61,143,870
64,629,071
68,312,928
72,206,765
76,322,551
80,672,936
85,271,293
90,131,757
95,269,267
100,699,616
106,439,494
112,506,545
118,919,418
1,296,875,226
81,054,702

Note: No1=HATSUYUKI\*1.574 Others: No.1\*1.057^(n-1)

#### MSO

1	44,256,721
2	46,690,840
3	49,258,837
TOTAL	140,206,398
AVE.	46,735,466

Note: No1=YAEYAMA\*1.055^20 Others: No.1\*1.055^(n-1)

### LST(4,000TON)

7,000.0	<del></del>		
1	17,974,898		
2	18,388,320		
3	18,811,252		
4	19,243,910		
5	19,686,520		
6	20,139,310		
TOTAL	114,244,210		
AVE.	19,040,702		

Note: No1=MIURA\*2\*1.458

Others: No.1\*1.023^(n-1)

#### MSC

1	7,473,669
2	7,660,511
3	7,852,024
4	8,048,324
5	8,249,532
6	8,455,771
7	8,667,165
8	8,883,844
9	9,105,940
10	9,333,589
11	9,566,928
12	9,806,102
13	10,051,254
14	10,302,536
15	10,560,099
16	10,824,101
17	11,094,704
18	11,372,072
19	11,656,373
20	11,947,783
21	12,246,477
22	12.552,639
TOTAL	215,711,437
AVE.	9,805,065

Note: No1=UWAJIMA\*1.179 Others: No.1\*1.025^(n-1)

### AOE

1	29,155,749
2	30,205,356
3	31,292,749
TOTAL	90,653,853
AVE.	30,217,951

Note: No1=TOWADA\*1.25\*1.234 Others: No.1\*1.036^(n-1)

#### **ATF**

1	89,750,618
2	93,430,393
TOTAL	183,181,011
AVE.	91,590,506

Note: No1=05LST\*1.041^17 Others: No.1\* 1.041^(n-1)

### APPENDIX AF. TREND.AND ESTIMATE OF SHIPBUILDING COST (7/7)

**ASR** 

1 62,735,355

Note: No1=CHIYODA\*1.041^30

**ATS** 

1 37,512,094

Note: No1=KUROBE\*1.041^24

**ATSS** 

1 33,998,969 2 34,610,950 TOTAL 68,609,919 AVE. 34,304,960

Note: No1=HARUSHIO\*1.818/2 No.2: No.1\*1.018 AOS

1 30,356,997 2 31,601,634 TOTAL 61,958,632 AVE. 30,979,316

Note: No1=HIBIKI\*1.041^20 No.2: No.1\*1.041

**AGS** 

1 17,110,666 2 17,812,204 TOTAL 34,922,870 AVE. 17,461,435

Note: No1=HUTAMI\*1.82

No.2: No.1\*1.041

ARC

1	42,710,417
2	44,461,545
TOTAL	87,171,962
AVE.	43,585,981

Note: No1=MUROTO\*1.041^23

No.2: No.1\*1.041

**ASE** 

1 51,693,799

Note: No1=ASUKA\*1.041^18

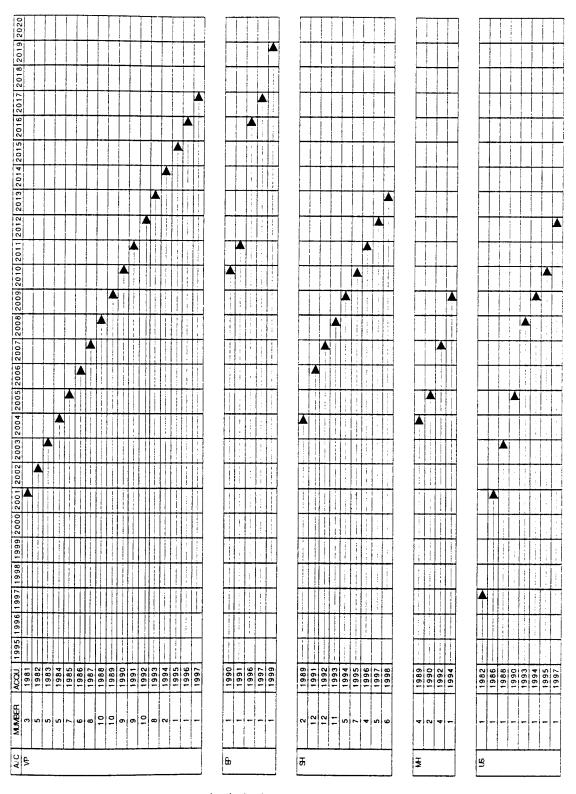
TV

1 63,635,271

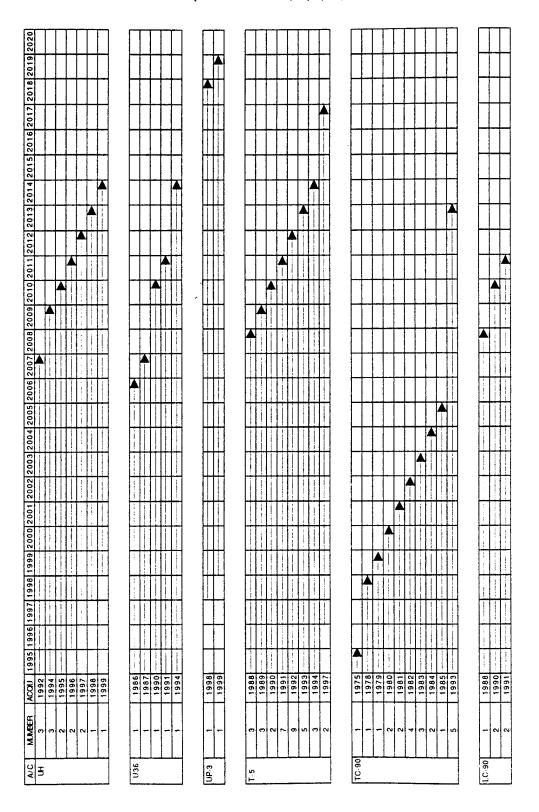
Note: No1=1992 TV\*1.041^18

Sourse : Kaijojieitai Yosan Jimuteiyo (Kaijobakuryokanbu)

## (1995~2020) (1/3) (1995~2020) (1/3)



## APPENDIX AG. ESTIMATE OF AIRCRAFT PROCURING FLOW (1995~2020) (2/3)



## APPENDIX AG. ESTIMATE OF AIRCRAFT PROCURING FLOW

20	Т	T	T	T		T	٦	П
1997 1998 1999 2000 2001 2002 2003 2004 2005 2007 2008 2009 2010 2011 2012 2013 2014 2015 2016 2017 2018 2019 2020	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	H
8 20	+	$\downarrow$	4	+	+	4	4	Н
201								Ш
2017								
016		1	1	1	1		٦	П
15 2	+	+	+	$\dagger$	+	+	$\dashv$	Н
4 20	+	+	+	4	+	4	-	
3 201	1		_	_	4	1		
201								
012								П
110	1	1	1	1	1	7	A	П
10 2	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	ì
9 20	-	4	+	4	$\dashv$	4	4	H
200	4						1	Ш
2008								Ш
2007					1	•		
900	1	7	+	7				П
05 2	+	+	+	+	A			Н
4 20	-	-	4	4	+		_	
3 200				_				Щ
200					1			
2002						-		
100					İ	Ī	-	
00 2			A		H	+	-	
99 20		Ā		-	$\mathbb{H}$			П
3 196	_	1					Ц	
199								Ш
1997						1		П
966								П
1995 1	-	H	Н			+		$\parallel$
-	1983	84	985	986	1990	992	966	994
ACOU	19	198	19	-	19	19	=	19
MUMBER	2	_	2	2	2	_	6	-
M.								
A/C	09-HO							NP-3

Note: This flow is made by following asamption of life of aircraft.

Fixed Wing: 20 Years Hellcopter : 15 Years Source : KANTEI TO KOKUKI SYU (HEISEI 6 NENDO BAN) (Asagumo Shinbunsya) KAIJOJIEITAI YOSAN JIMTEIYO (Kaljyobakuryokanbu)

### APPENDIX AH. TREND.AND ESTIMATE OF AIRCRAFT PROCURING COST (1/4)

VP (P-3C) (Real Value : 1000 Yen) MH(MH-53E)

(I teal value . I	
REAL VALUE	UP RATE
8,166,289	-
9,963,535	0.220
11,597,113	0.164
11,165,871	-0.037
11,076,263	-0.008
11,256,776	
10,386,263	-0.077
9,372,614	-0.098
9,082,350	-0.031
8,841,221	-0.027
9,603,396	0.086
9,148,061	-0.047
10,562,543	0.155
12,288,140	0.163
	0.037
	REAL VALUE  8,166,289  9,963,535  11,597,113  11,165,871  11,076,263  11,256,776  10,386,263  9,372,614  9,082,350  8,841,221  9,603,396

EP(EP-3)

EF(EF-0)		
Fiscal Year	REAL VALUE	UP RATE
1987	11,727,578	
1988	10,550,401	-0.100
1992	12,667,516	0.201
1993	12,698,413	0.002
AVE.		0.034

SH (SH-60J)

Fiscal Year	REAL VALUE	UP RATE
1988	4,343,712	-
1989	4,370,252	0.006
1990	4,541,140	0.039
1991	4,611,005	0.015
1992	4,635,162	0.005
1993	5,159,092	0.113
AVE.		0.036

Fiscal Year	REAL VALUE	UP RATE
1986	4,871,008	-
1987	4,354,679	-0.106
1989	4,056,597	-0.068
1991	5,214,284	0.285
AVE.		0.037

US(US-1A)

Fiscal Year	REAL VALUE	UP RATE
1977	6,305,290	
1978	6,028,043	-0.044
1979	6,137,966	0.018
1980	6,211,311	0.012
1983	5,104,405	-0.178
1984	5,199,249	0.019
1986	5,523,479	0.062
1991	6,350,332	0.150
1992	6,072,523	-0.044
1993	6,559,652	0.080
AVE.		0.008

UH(UH-60J)

Fiscal Year	REAL VALUE	UP RATE
1989	2,891,633	-
1991	3,702,335	0.280
1992	3,969,774	0.072
1993	3,931,563	-0.010
AVE.		0.114

11-364

U-36A		
Fiscal Year	REAL VALUE	UP RATE
1984	3,735,075	-
1985	3,918,357	0.049
1987	2,720,724	-0.306
1988	2,627,122	-0.034
1989	2,361,682	-0.101
1992	1,708,609	-0.277
AVE.		-0.134

# APPENDIX AH. TREND.AND ESTIMATE OF AIRCRAFT PROCURING COST (2/4)

### UP(UP-3)

(/		
Fiscal Year	NOMINAL VALUE	UP RATE
1994	14,808,000	•
1995	13,611,000	-0.081
AVE.	14,209,500	-0.081

### T-5

Fiscal Year	REAL VALUE	UP RATE
1990	380,652	-
1991	397,688	0.045
1992	392,486	-0.013
1993	412,189	0.050
AVE.		0.027

### OH-6D

J., J.		
Fiscal Year	REAL VALUE	UP RATE
1982	212,639	•
1983	260,801	0.226
1984	230,866	-0.115
1987	227,771	-0.013
1989	194,379	-0.147
1992	228,344	0.175
AVE.		0.025

### NP-3

Fiscal Year	REAL VALUE	UP RATE
1991	7,631,391	-

### TC-90

10-30		
Fiscal Year	REAL VALUE	UP RATE
1973	413,526	-
1974	409,057	-0.011
1977	478,080	0.169
1978	469,515	-0.018
1979	387,242	-0.175
1980	420,635	0.086
1981	457,303	0.087
1982	531,867	0.163
1983	593,269	0.115
1984	602,406	0.015
1986	585,912	-0.027
1992	513,558	-0.123
AVE.		0.026

### **AVERAGE UP RATE**

AVERAGE UP RATE		
P-3C	0.037	
EP-3	0.034	
SH-60J	0.036	
MH-53E	0.037	
US-1A	0.008	
UH-60J	0.114	
T-5	0.027	
TC-90	0.026	
OH-6D	0.025	
AVE.	0.038	

Note: Negative up rates are ignored

### LC-90

Fiscal Year	REAL VALUE	UP RATE
1987	523,946	-
1989	449,431	-0.142
1990	495,558	0.103
AVE.		-0.020

## APPENDIX AH. TREND.AND ESTIMATE OF AIRCRAFT PROCURING COST (3/4)

### PRICE ESTIMATION

۷P

23,165,472
24,045,760
24,959,499
25,907,960
26,892,463
27,914,376
28,975,123
30,076,177
1,022,510,369
24,939,277

EP (EP-3)

_r -y;	
1	23,938,915
2	24,848,593
3	25,792,840
4	26,772,968
5	27,790,341
TOTAL	129,143,657
AVE.	25,828,731

Others=

Note: No.1=EP-3(1993)\*1.038^17 Others=No.1\*1.038^(n-1)

Note: No.1~9=P-3C(1993)\*1.038^17 Others=No.1\*1.038^(n-1)

SH(SH-60J)

3	) [ • 0 0 0 )		
ĺ	1~ 7	9,725,866	
١	8~11	10,095,449	
1	12~16	10,479,076	
	17~22	10,877,281	
	23~24	11,290,618	
	TOTAL	248,703,158	
	AVE.	10,362,632	

MH(MH-53E)

1~ 4	13,247,335
5~ 6	13,750,734
TOTAL	80,490,808
AVE.	13,415,135

Note: No.1=MH-53E(1991)\*1.038^25 Others=No.1\*1.038^(n-1)

Note: No.1~7=SH-60J(1993)\*1.038^17

Others=No.1\*1.038^(n-1)

US(US-1A)

1	14,901,246
2	15,467,493
3	16,055,258
TOTAL	46,423.997
AVE.	15,474,666

Note: No.1=US-1A(1993)\*1.038^22 Others=No.1\*1.038^(n-1) UH(UH-60J)

1~ 2	7,411,741
3~ 4	7,693,387
5~ 6	7,985.736
7	8,289,194
8	8,604,183
TOTAL	63,075,107
AVE.	7,884,388

Note: No.1~2=UH-60J(1993)\*1.038^17

Others=No.1\*1.038^(n-1)

### APPENDIX AH. TREND.AND ESTIMATE OF AIRCRAFT PROCURING COST (4/4)

### U-36A

•	~	
1	1	3,221,052
	2	3,343,452
	3	3,470,503
	TOTAL	10,035,006
ĺ	AVE.	3,345,002

Note: No.1=U-36A(1992)\*1.038^17

### UP(UP-3)

TC-90

1~ 5

9~10 TOTAL

AVE.

6

7

8

1	29,958,900
2	31,097,338
AL	61,056,239
	30,528,119
	1 2 AL

Note: No.1=UP-3(1994)\*1.038^20 Others=No.1\*1.038^(n-1)

1,004,944

1,043,132

1,082,771 1,123,916

1,166,625

10,607,789 1,060,779

### T-5

1~ 2	777,054
3~ 9	806,582
10~18	837,233
19~23	869,047
24~26	902,071
27~28	936,350
TOTAL	23,659,429
AVE.	844,980
AVE.	844,980

Others=No.1\*1.038^(n-1)

#### OH-

6	D		
-	1~	2	446,830
	3		463,809
	4~	5	481,434
	6~	7	499.728
	8~	9	518,718
	TOTA	۸L	4,357,229
	41/E		494 137

Note: No.1=OH-6D(1992)\*1.038^18

Others=No.1\*1.038^(n-1)

Note: No.1=TC-90(1992)\*1.038^18 Others=No.1\*1.038^(n-1)

Others=No.1\*1.038^(n-1)

### **VFA**

	1~ 5	8,805,720
	6~10	9,140,337
	11~15	9,487,670
I	16~20	9,848,202
	21~25	10,222,433
	26~30	10,610.886
ı	31~35	11,014,100
ĺ	36~40	11,432,635
	TOTAL	402,809,919
	AVE.	10,070,248

Note: No.1~5='92 AV-8B(USA)\*1.038^18 Others=No.1\*1.038^(n-1) 92 AV-6B=45(\$M)

'92 C-130=4,468(Yen M)

1~ 2	777,054
3~ 9	806,582
10~18	837,233
19~23	869,047
24~26	902,071
27~28	936,350
TOTAL	23,659,429
AVE.	844,980

Note: No.1~2=T-5(1993)\*1.038^17

### LC-90

•	•	
	1~ 2	1,044,820
	3~ 4	1,084,523
	TOTAL	4,258,687
	AVE.	1.064,672

Note: No.1~2=LC-90(1990)\*1.038^20

### NP-3

1	15,500,775

Note: No.1=NP-3(1991)\*1.038^19

2 3

#### VC

) [AL	37,020,691
VE.	9.255,173
te: N	No.1='92 C-130*1.038^18
	Others=No.1*1.038^(n-1)

8,744,017 9,076,290

9,421,189 9,779,194

### APPENDIX AI. ESTIMATE OF ESCALATION RATE

Personnel & Provisions

Real Budget	UP RATE
258,862,767	_
277,127,377	0.071
295,288,330	0.066
304,585,547	0.031
297,114,087	-0.025
296,648,554	-0.002
304,231,314	0.026
317,180,984	0.043
329,059,411	0.037
	0.031
	258,862,767 277,127,377 295,288,330 304,585,547 297,114,087 296,648,554 304,231,314 317,180,984

**Amunition** 

Year	Real Budget	UP RATE
1985	21,424,063	
1986	26,317,377	0.228
1987	30,078,419	0.143
1988	30,458,956	0.013
1989	34,539,952	0.134
1990	40,931,982	0.185
1991	48,020,298	0.173
1992	40,931,666	-0.148
1993	41,097,536	0.004
AVE.		0.092

Others

Year	Real Budget	UP RATE
1985	196,008,477	
1986	193,014,398	-0.015
1987	217,928,854	0.129
1988	241.648.704	0.109
1989	280,340,803	0.160
1990	318.894.057	0.138
1991	302,357,111	-0.052
1992	342.626,207	0.133
1993	331,655,062	-0.032
AVE.		0.071

Source : Kaijojieitai Yosan Jimteiyo (Kaijobakuryokanbu)

#### LIST OF REFERENCES

- 1. Defense Agency, Defense of Japan 1994, Defense Agency, Tokyo, 1994.
- 2. Defense Agency, Defense of Japan 1993, Defense Agency, Tokyo, 1993.
- 3. Defense Agency, Defense of Japan 1992, Defense Agency, Tokyo, 1992.
- 4. Defense Agency, Defense of Japan 1991, Defense Agency, Tokyo, 1991.
- 5. Defense Agency, Defense of Japan 1990, Defense Agency, Tokyo, 1990.
- 6. Defense Agency, Defense of Japan 1989, Defense Agency, Tokyo, 1989.
- 7. Defense Agency, Defense of Japan 1988, Defense Agency, Tokyo, 1988.
- 8. Defense Agency, Defense of Japan 1987, Defense Agency, Tokyo, 1987.
- 9. Defense Agency, Defense of Japan 1986, Defense Agency, Tokyo, 1986.
- 10. Defense Agency, Defense of Japan 1985, Defense Agency, Tokyo, 1985.
- 11. Defense Agency, Summary Defense of Japan 1988, Defense Agency, Tokyo, 1993.
- 12. Kaijobakuryokanbu, *Kaijojieitai Yosan Jimuteiyo*, Kaijojieitai, Tokyo, 1994.
- 13. Kantei To Kokuki Shu, Kaijojiei Shinbunsha, Tokyo, 1994
- 14. Yamaguchi, Kosei, *Zusetsu Nihon No Zaisei*, Toyokeizai Shinposha, Tokyo, 1992.
- 15. Boei handbook, Assagumo Shinbunsha, Tokyo, 1994.
- 16. Research Institute for Peace and Security, *Asian Security* 1992-1993, BRASSEY'S London, 1992.
- 16. Research Institute for Peace and Security, Asian Security 1993-1994, BRASSEY'S London, 1993.
- 17. International Institute for Strategic Studies, *The Military Balance* 1993-1994, BRASSEY'S, London, 1993.
- 18. Jane's Information Group, *Jane's Fighting Ship 1994-1995*, Butler and Tanner Ltd., London, 1994.
- 19. Jane's Information Group, *Jane's Fighting Ship 1993-1994*, Butler and Tanner Ltd., London, 1993.
- 20. Jane's Information Group, *Jane's Fighting Ship 1992-1993*, Butler and Tanner Ltd., London, 1992.
- 21. Jane's Information Group, *Jane's Fighting Ship 1991-1992*, Butler and Tanner Ltd., London, 1991.
- 22. Jane's Information Group, *Jane's Fighting Ship 1990-1991*, Butler and Tanner Ltd., London, 1990.
- 23. Jane's Information Group, *Jane's Fighting Ship 1989-1990*, Butler and Tanner Ltd., London, 1989.

- 24. Jane's Information Group, *Jane's Fighting Ship 1988-1989*, Butler and Tanner Ltd., London, 1988.
- 25. Jane's Information Group, *Jane's Fighting Ship 1987-1988*, Butler and Tanner Ltd., London, 1987.
- 26. Jane's Information Group, *Jane's Fighting Ship 1986-1987*, Butler and Tanner Ltd., London, 1986.
- 27. Jane's Information Group, *Jane's Fighting Ship 1985-1986*, Butler and Tanner Ltd., London, 1986.
- 28. U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency, World Military Expenditures and Arms Transfers 1991-1992, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC, 1993.
- 29. U.S. department of defense, A Strategic Framework for the Asian pacific Rim: Looking toward the 21st century, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC, 1990.
- 30. U.S. Joint Chiefs of Staff, *The Military Strategy of the United States*, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC, January 1992.
- 31. Gendai Yougo No Kiso Tishiki, Jiyu Kokumin Sya, Tokyo, 1992.
- 32. Morgan, R. Joseph, Porpoises Among the Whale: Small Navies in Asia and Pacific, East-West Center, 1994.
- 33. Tamamoto, Masaru, *The Japan That Wants to Be Liked: Society and International Participation*, in Danny Unger & Paul Blackburn (ed.), *Japan's Emerging Global Role*, Lynne Reinner Publishers, Inc.,1993
- 34. Cordner, G. Lee, Regional Resilience, *The Imperative for Maritime Security Cooperation in South Asia*, in *Naval War College Review (Spring 1994)*, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC, 1994.
- 35. Levin, D. Norman, *Prospects for U.S.-Japanese Security Cooperation*, in Danny Unger & Paul Blackburn (ed.), *Japan's Emerging Global Role*, Lynne Reinner Publishers, Inc., 1993.
- 36. Okagawa, Yoshio, *Japan's Global Responsibilities*, in Danny Unger& Paul Blackburn (ed.), *Japan's Emerging Global Role*, Lynne Reinner Publishers, Inc., 1993.
- 37. Seal, E. Thomas, Continuity and Change in U.S. Security Strategy, in *Naval War College Review (Spring 1994)*, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC, 1994.
- 38. Soofer, M. Robert, Ballistic Missile Defense from the Sea, in Naval War College Review (Spring 1994), U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC, 1994.
- 39. Pyle, B. Kenneth, *Japan and the Future of Collective Security*, in Danny Unger & Paul Blackburn (ed.), *Japan's Emerging Global Role*, Lynne Reinner Publishers, Inc., 1993.

- 40. Ivanov, I. Vladimir, Russia's New Military Doctrine:Implications for Asia, in Michael D. Bellows(ed.), Asia In The 21st Century: Evolving Strategic Priorities, National Defense University Press, Washington, DC, 1994.
- 41. Xiaojun, Xu, China's Grand Strategy for the 21st Century, Michael D. Bellows(ed.), Asia In The 21st Century: Evolving Strategic Priorities, National Defense University Press, Washington, DC, 1994.
- 42. Chieh-cheng Huang, Alexander, *The Chinese Navy's Offshore Active Strategy-Conceptualization and Implications*, in *Naval War College Review (Summer 1994)*, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC, 1994.
- 43. Advisory Group on Defense Issues, The Modality of the Security and Defense Capability of Japan-The outlook for the 21st Century-, Tokyo, 1994.
- 44. Nishihara, Masashi, Northeast Asia and Japanese Security, in Danny Unger & Paul Blackburn (ed.), Japan's Emerging Global Role, Lynne Reinner Publishers, Inc., 1993.

### INITIAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

1.	Defense Technical Information Center.	.2
	Cameron Station	
	Alexandria, VA 22304-6145	
2.	Library, Code 52	2
	Naval Postgraduate School	
	Monterey, CA 93943-5101	
3.	Professor Katsuaki L. Terasawa, Code SM/Tw	. 1
	Department of Systems Management	
	Naval Postgraduate School	
	Monterey, CA 93943-5103	
4.	Professor Gregory G. Hildebrandt. Code SM/Hi	2
	Department of Systems Management	
	Naval Postgraduate School	
	Monterey, CA 93943-5103	
5.	Professor Roger Evered, Code SM/Ev	1
	Department of Systems Management	
	Naval Postgraduate School	
	Monterey, CA 93943-5103	
6.	Commander Mitsuhisa Mashiko	2
	Chief, Inspection Division 312. JMSDF	
	2-choume Misumi-chou Iwakuni-shi	
	Yamaguchi-ken, 740. Japan	